### APPEAL

TO

### COMMON SENSE

IN BEHALF OF

RELIGION.

VÔLUME SECOND.

Printed for A. KINCAID and W. CREECH, Edinburgh; and for T. CADELL in the Strand, London,

MDCCLXXII.

Market Market ridge A Sult sails State Sone Sent Sent Soft the same of the same ver means an er & C and all to some france of the hart wettern to brief The second of the second Water State And And they not make to render that I was it at the about the lettered and enterprofes sinch non related broducty of the est of state out in specific 10 0.0. (C. B. G. H. M. Y. H. R. E. S. G. wedne to the terms and and Islandia and and the state of the same of the majorpal, and the second of the second second and Awar Beauty to the season with the state of A service and allegaters, in or a transfer and A SECRET CON edecodality is a so that the contract of the sound all the Appropriation of Present Lotton MECCENNIL

#### ADVERTISEMENT.

commission is there stalled for the and on

DWWNRINGENT

the east lighterwest levisless beauty billion

and to themposis that their their at heads

C'Ome may think, that this Appeal ought to have fet out with a definition of Common Sense; but the author never meant an appeal to those who are destitute of this faculty, or need to be informed of its high authority. Common opinion, just or unjust, may pass for common fenfe with the unthinking multitude; but a man of discernment never admits vulgar prejudices or doubtful opinions into his idea of common fense; nor, in the multitude of appeals daily made to this tribunal, does he expect any other decision than what arises necessarily from the fimple authority of reason, or that capacity of pronouncing on obvious truth and palpable abfurdity, by which rational beings are distinguished from idiots and lower animals. In book 4. ch. 2. vol. 1. of this Appeal, there is express mention  $\mathbf{of}$ 

of this characteristical power of the rational mind, which, on account of its quickness, clearness, and indubitable certainty, is there called sense; and on account of its being possessed in one degree or other by all of the rational kind, is called common sense. And in book 6. ch. 4. of the same volume, instances are given, not only of false, but nonsensical, opinions, which commonly prevail, but cannot be imputed to common fense; and in that place, the right of appealing from common opinion, which is often on the fide of error, to common fense, which is always on the fide of truth, is largely infifted on; and this the author thought fufficient to superfede the necessity of a formal definition.

Definitions have their use on disputable subjects; but if one should ask the judgement of another on the difference betwixt black and white, sweet and bitter, he would, in place of all definitions, set black and white before him, and make him

kim taste sweet and bitter: And in the present Appeal, the author shall content himself with setting before his reader the primary truths of religion and morality, with their opposite absurdities; and only begs he will keep in mind the much celebrated advice.—Know thyself.

Ask a man of humanity, why he abhors a cruel action, and he immediately recurs to fomething within him that justifies his fentiments: ask a man of honour, why he disdains a base action, and he in like manner hath recourse to a principle within him that authorifes his difdain; and on common subjects, if you ask a man of sense, why he rejects flat norfense, he also will appeal to a faculty of which he is conscious, and of which he supposes you, and all rational beings. are conscious: but in judging of the primary truths of religion and morality. you shall not find many who are capable of rejecting the futile furmifes of fceptics, with the dignity and firmness beco-ming

#### W ADVERTISEMENT.

ming rational beings. On this account, the author must again beg of his reader to keep in mind the much celebrated advice of the ancient sages, — Know thyself.

appearing the service of the service of the la

still of the wind and hands and

The same of the property of the state of the

्रात्तिक प्राप्तिक व्याप्तिक व्याप्तिक व्याप्तिक प्राप्तिक व्याप्तिक व्याप्तिक व्याप्तिक व्याप्तिक व्याप्तिक व

no desperation and a superior of the party of

TO WAY THOUGHT AND THE TRANSPORT OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPER

anner of metal becaute of the training of comme

not appears your and the control of the

- The Rain and Could be non vivious and the

min all water of the printers of the to

A THE REAL PROPERTY AND A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PARTY

a partie of the control of the contr

The state of the s

growing to what down and one the

. Proportion to relate the control of the CON-

# CONTENTS.

## BOOK L

Of the authority on which we admit primary truths.

Ch.	Pag.
1. Reason requires our adn	
truths on its authority of	
penalty of being convict	
nonsense if we do not, 2. The same subject continued	
3. The same subject continued	4 13
4. It is a reproach to a man	
recourse to any other and	
simple dictates of reason	
of primary truths,	140 10 2 19
5. We have the authority of	reason more full
and complete for the b	elief of primary
truths, than for the beli	ef of any truths
deducible from them by t	
ing of the send no	
6. We ought never to despair	
up idle reasonings, and	
mary truths on the auth	orny of reason, 40
B O O K	II.
Of the Being of	Bag'
1. The being of God is too of	
cred a truth to be ful	bjected to the
reasonings of men,	- Se
2. Too much encouragement h	ath been given
	10

14	
Ch. 2 T, M H T M O	Pag.
to the cavils of sceptics, by entering	
into reasonings about the being of God,	
3. The chief effect of analogical reasoning	
for the being of God is, to put the gross absurdity of the contrary suppo-	
fition in its full light,	64
4. Any one above the level of an idiot, may	
fee the invisible perfections of God from	
the visible harmony of the universe,	
3. A man of sense will rest in the belief of	1
one God, till be sees ground to suspect	Miss.
that more than one exist,	
P. O. A. K. TH.	
B O O K	- 1. Let
Of the Attributes of God.	
Ch. last a tour sale or to was autiture at responsible	Pag.
1. To acknowledge the being, and dispute	
the attributes of God, betrays great	
stupidity, or gross prevarication,	80
The experience men have of the good-	
ness and justice of God, renders all hesitation about these attributes utterly	W , O
inexcufable, + + + +	99
3. The little sense men have of the good-	
ness and justice of God must be imputed	
to the badness of their hearts, -	98
If is impossible to conceive, that a being	. Ay
of absolute perfection should do wrong,	1.1
or should not, in all cases, do what is	
right and fit to be done,	104
. Figure edett guille is allocular word activ	4 A.

Pag. what is due to the Deity, may, with Safety, be appealed to those who retain sol the least sense of what is due to a benefactor or parent, a fourreign or judge, Significant Bond of K 10 10 to the state of Providence, man slick W Ch. non-sell drop before the sel done went Page I. It is impossible for created beinge to exift, or act, independently of their creator, for one moment of time, 121 2. Particular dispensations of Providence take place, without the least infringement of general laws,
3. Without pretending to comprehend the
plan of God, we see plainly, that all things are so ordered, as to favour our pursuit of virtue and happiness, panery or Bat Opo O / Karasal As well as and apply sociality of aubit readings Of Moral Government. 1000 Ch. -w blood bod state they or to she of Par. 1. The phantaftical notions of divine goodness propagated of late, are condemned the voice of conscience from without, and 2. It is impossible that the supreme rules Should facrifice justice to the hoppings

Ь

3. The

7 VOL. H.

Che 1 17 12 0 0 8	Pag.
3. The supreme ruler bath a right to ga-	17602-550 MW-53-F000-560 W
vern his creatures with a just regard	d d
to merit and demerit,	
4. All know enough of the supreme excel-	
lence of moral worth, to filence their	
murmurs against its being the ultimate	
end and object of the divine govern-	
ment,	171
5. While men are disaffeded to their duty	
they must be dissatisfied with the plan	A. ILO
of God wind without not all formit som	
B. O. K. W. W.	
oreater Van one ment of title, will 121	T -
Of Moral Obligation.	2.2
Ch.	Pag.
Of Moral Obligation.  Ch.  t. It is nonsense to doubt our obligation to	K
behave with propriety towards every	, ,
intelligent being with whom we are	
Connected, the Towns To William Two	191
z. It is nonsense to doubt our obligation to	
Serve God with the ability we have	
and apply to him for what we have	
not, ansemana Covernment, ton	
3. To alk, or expect, that God Should en-	Cd.
able us to do what he bath already	
put in our power to do, is folly and	
presumptions more anomalia dat es	208
4. To aim at becoming truly wife and	n h
good, without a continual dependence	4:12
on a divine direction and influence, is a	
vain and chimerical project,	
d IBO	OK

### CHOIN TENTS

Page.	. B∪	0 0	K	VII.	7 .d <b>2</b>
	Butter Steven	Of Co	onscienc	champing.	do set
Ch.	West A	by Smith	d in ind	wis dollar	Pag.
1. We t	have a	feeling.	as w	ell as pen	Ce 1465
tia	n, of m	ional ex	cellence	ser reclaed	235
12.5 A fe	nse of n	nerit an	d demen	it is effer	utial -
Ston	a ration	al being	ided history	to exigh	WW 241
3. The	moral )	lenfe ma	y be in	full exen	cife
zu	hen conf	cience d	es not a	ct at all	247
As To be	ear with	nefs to o	our fulfil	ment or	non-
				ation, is	
					Do 253
5. The	fentence	of con	kience is	always	ac-
				perefore i	
6. It is	impossibilita	le to d	ecline th	be author	ity 1 258
					264
- He-	no B	$\mathbf{Q}_{n\lambda}\mathbf{Q}_{n}$	Ken	VIII.	717
242	Of a	rutur	e Judg	ement.	(3.4
I. To	naintain	a cum	ious deb	nate abou	it as a
fut	ure jud	gement,	when	rue augh	140 M
be	employed	d in pre	paring	for so an	oful
				folly,	
2. The	same su	bject co	ntinued,	tor simil	10 29I
3. The	same su	bject co	mtinued,	(元) (一)	301
4. The	fame fu	bject co	ntinued,		305
austy.		it armay	neto or	IX.	THO A
125		0 0	<i>V</i>	AA.	(四、四)
A retur	ation o	of Object	ctions	to the	vi- 📜
aence	of Pru	mary 1	ruths.	distribution of	SOLD TO SHOW
Ch.					1876
1. The	petief of	prima	ry truths	s is foun	ded 🗼 .
THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE	THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF T	AND DESCRIPTION OF THE PARTY OF	THE RESERVE AND ADDRESS OF THE PARTY OF THE	THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE	THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE

### MI CONTENTS.

Ch.		W	A K	0.0	8	Pag
					ble ; but	
					hand.	
*	All pris	nary tru	the ho	mener a	various in	
CASA CONTRACTOR CONTRACTOR CONTRACTOR	THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF T			CONTRACTOR DATE OF THE PARTY OF	ne, that	
66-			TAKE TO SEE STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PARTY.		e dense e	
2.7		~ CHEST SECTION STATES OF THE SECTION		\$10 mm to \$10 mm	ard must	
4.00					is, when	
247					dubitable	
					o beer a	
					not more	
	TV T200000000000000000000000000000000000	PLANT STANFACTOR AND STANFACTOR STANFACTOR			our ideas	
					ature on	
					besita-	
800	tion.				frank.	336
5. T	be litt	le attenti	on we	give to	the pri-	6.1
					morality,	
	PRESIDENCE STREET, 1987, 1987.		SEPTEMBER DE L'ANNE		is the	
	true c	aule of	the we	akness of	four be-	
	lief.	Hemen	n] 291	DUTE I	O. 111	343
6. T	he beh	aviour o	f Scepti	cs towa	rds their	DH
			AL ELECTRONIC PROPERTY		different	
	from t	he beha	viour o	f diston	nest ser-	
Bagb	vants	toward	s their	earthly	masters;	
100	and th	e remedy	for be	th is th	e fame,	350
TOE		The same of the same	with the land of	and the second	O N.	3. 1
305		· 医人名伊斯特 完美學學	STATE OF STATE OF	(2) 建设工作等的		L
	agreis	to mer	1 01 16	ine and	probit	y.
Ch.					10.1	rag.
I,				10 1		357
2,					an product	304
3.						377
4.	shipsing	to	AP 6	70.10	100 NO	305
	1.5	10	at U		<b>第八</b>	A CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY OF

### APPEAL

attended to a comment of the contract

- in this was really

to constitue has also of

COMMON SENSE

IN BEHALF OF

RELIGION

VOLUME SECOND.

#### BOOK

Of the authority on which we ad-

#### CHAPTER

Reason requires our admitting primary neather on its authority alone, under the penalty of being completed of folly and northerist two do not.

S young children, who have been led too long by the hand, or too long accustomed to go by a hold, are timed, apt to stagger, and be in danger of falling when they first Vol. II.

make trial of their legs; fo the learned, and after them the unlearned, have been fo long accustomed to arguments and proofs for almost every truth they believe, that you shall find them hesitate and waver, and be in danger of scepticism, in judging of the plainest and most obvious truths, when unsupported by those arguments, proofs, and reasons, as they are called, to which they have been fo long accustomed. Nevertheless there are truths in nature, not a few, and those too of great confequence, which, in all reason, they may, and which, if they do not give up with all pretenfions to reason, they must believe, without assigning any particular reason, proof, or argument, for this belief. The truths which may, and ought to be believed in this manner, are fundamental to all the arts and sciences. and fundamental maxims of civil, moral. and religious conduct; and the little acquaintance men have with them, and the little confidence they put in them, is one of the chief causes of the errors and follies they run into perpetually, both in theory and practice. It may therefore be fit to take these truths into particular confideration,

Moth

tion, and try the strength of our minds upon them: And this we shall do, without demanding any degree of credibility to the primary truths of religion and morality, beyond what is allowed to other primary truths, and without being fatisfied with less: for as no primary truth hath, or can have, any other evidence than the fimple dictates of reason and common fense; and as this kind of evidence is as full and complete for the primary truths of religion, as for any other first principles; so we know no right a man can have to think more nonfenfically on religion than on any other fubject.

The fevere treatment given to Monfieur Des Cartes for attempting a proof of his own existence, will, it is probable, prevent a repetition of the fame folly; and we find accordingly, that the greatest sceptics are willing to take their existence for granted, and fay boldly, that they believe they do exist. They affirm, that they are conscious of their existence; and this consciousness they feem to consider as a proof. and rest upon it. But in that they act less philosophically than Monf. Des Cartes; for if consciousness is to be used as a A 2 proof,

proof, it must be applied to thinking, and not to existence, as we may be conscious of an action, but hardly can be said to be conscious of mere existence. The truth is, that we must believe our existence on this ground solely, that we should be great fools to call it once in question. So here is one truth, which, without any proof, argument, or reason, as it is called, we believe, and must believe, if we are not willing to give up with all pretentions to rationality.

We have the same evidence for our identity that we have for our existence: for as we know, with the utmost certainty, that we exist; so with the same certainty we know, that we who exist now, are the fame persons we were last week, last year, and twenty years backward. So here is another truth, which, if we do not mean to play the fool, we must believe, not only without any particular reason, argument, or proof, but in opposition to many plaufible arguments and reasons to the contrary; for it is demonstrable, that in twenty years time, every lineament of a man's countenance, and every affection and fentiment of his foul, may be changed,

ged, and he remain the identical person he was twenty years before. What then is identity! and wherein doth it consist? In this we are at as complete a stand as we can be on the most abstruct point of religion and morality. Here then is a truth, that, in all conscience, ought to stagger sceptics; for how shall they believe that of which they can give no rational account, and for which they have no particular evidence?—and yet believe they must. Yes, Gentlemen, you must believe, or give up all pretensions to rationality.

We have the fame perception of the existence and identity of the objects around us, that we have of our own identity and existence; and can as little doubt the one as the other. It is true, that of late we have been taught to separate qualities from fubitances, and to regard the first as proper objects of knowledge and belief, but not the last. This, however, is no new device. As foon as the church of Rome adopted the doctrine of the real prefence. they found themselves under the necessity of making this separation. But all Protestants reject the doctrine as flat nonfense. It is nonfense to talk of a round, hard, fmooth.

fmooth; white, nothing; and therefore, in defiance of the refinements of bigots and sceptics, we must affirm, without hefitation, that the houses, trees, rivers, and animals, which we perceive, are not mere ideas, but realities existing without us. And having thus, by the exercise of that faculty of judging by which we are diftinguished from idiots, and the lower animals, attained a firm belief of our existence and identity, with the existence and identity of the objects around us, we have reached that folid foundation on which all the arts and sciences rest, and on which we may, with great fafety, raife any fuperstructure we chuse of useful knowledge: 15 the form the second second

Figure, fize, number, and fituation, are the first things that occur to our observation on the objects around us, and on all these we pronounce with the same certainty, and by the same faculty of judging, with which we pronounce on their existence. We cannot, without applying a rule, fix the number of seet or inches by which one object exceeds another in height or distance; but if we are not idiots, we can, by mere inspection, and without the help

help of any medium, affirm, that the house is higher than the trees in the garden, and that one animal stands nearer to the wall than another. Without calculation, we cannot pronounce on the number of trees or animals that are objects of our attention; but we can say with certainty, that the number is considerable. And, sinally, we can, without the help of reasoning, and by a simple act of judgement, discover a great variety of truths, concerning sigure, dimension, and number; and those obvious truths make the first principles of mathematics.

By a simple act of judgement on the obvious qualities of those objects we get acquainted with, we settle the first principles of natural philosophy. We are positive, that heavy bodies will go to the ground; that lead will sink in water; that fire will consume wood, and other combustibles; that bread is fit to nourish our bodies: and whoever seems to hese tate about the truth of these first principles, comes under the suspicion of idipotism.

We know with certainty, that beafts, birds, and fishes, have a power of perception ception and feeling, with a power of giving themselves motion in all variety of directions, which stones and timber have not; and this we denominate animal life. But what is animal life? and wherein doth it consist? Of this we know just as much, and no more, than we know of other subjects which are deemed mysterious: yet none but sools will doubt of its reality.

By attending to the procedure of animals, we observe a forefight, a skill and fagacity, in providing for their own and family's fafety; which we must acknowledge, not only as a reality in nature, but worthy also of high admiration, unless we affect to be idiots. To observe beasts run. birds fly, and fifthes fwim, and deny that they have a power of doing fo, is as great nonfense as to deny their existence: and to acknowledge the parental care of animals in feeding and rearing their young, and not admire it, or not acknowledge it to be worthy of high admiration, betrays' the fame folly as to deny their power, or even their existence. And further, by attending to the behaviour of fome animals, of dogs in particular, we fee plain fymptoms. Clarify 19

toms, not only of admirable fagacity, but of benevolence, of courage, and fidelity. that are intitled both to our love and efteem; and to deny or doubt of these realities, or of the esteem and affection due to them, is to renounce all pretentions to the understanding of a man, as effectually as by denying, that two and three make five; for we have equally good reason for giving our affent to the one truth as to the other. on a the vibliquelle lo comeb a primer have a course and annot led out we pay

### C H A P. II.

The same subject continued.

sale with been being and middle one N turning our attention to those of our own species, we become acquainted with a reality which doth not appear in any other object, but on which we must pronounce (if we do not mean to play the fool) with the same steadiness and firmness with which we pronounce on other realities. We find in man, not only the organs of fense, but the appetites and affections which belong to other animals; and not only the lower and groffer affections, but those noble instincts also which

Vol. II.

are

are the objects of our love and esteem: and when they appear in equal strength, and with equal evidence, in men, as they do in other animals, we are bound to hold them in the same degree of estimation. But we have undoubted evidence for a superior excellence in man, which is intitled to a superior regard. We cannot regard a hog and a horse, a dog and a toad, with the same degree of estimation, without discovering a degree of stupidity disgraceful to human nature; and much less can we pay the same regard to a villain that is due to an honest man, without discovering an insensibility still more disgraceful.

We admire the grand and love the benevolent affections and actions of mere
animals; but cannot make them subjects
of moral approbation, because we know
they do not proceed from judgement and
free choice: but must approve of the man
who, without the help of instinct or animal impulse, and sometimes in contradiction to both, does great and good actions from judgement and free choice.
We despise the mean and abhor the malignant affections and actions of mere animals; yet cannot condemn them, because

cause we know they do not proceed from choice: but must condemn the same affections and actions in a man, when they appear to flow from free choice; and must heighten this condemnation in proportion to the freedom of choice with which he acts. One would be apt to fay, that we are so constituted, that we must pronounce in this manner on vice and virtue, were it not that unhappily we find fomething in our constitution that disposes us to qualify, and even to shuffle and prevaricate, on these subjects. But in spite of that perversion of judgement which too often arises from our exorbitant affections, still fomething will be found in the constitution of man that bears witness to the truth.

That the human understanding, with all the powers of the rational soul, are as capable of perversion as the limbs and features of the human body, and that the perversion in the one may be as monstrous and unnatural as the distortion in the other, will not be denied; but in spite of all perversion which can take place, any one above the level of an idiot may perceive the difference betwixt vice and vir-

tue, when both are put full in his view. In spite of the utmost propension of a corrupt heart, aided by all the skill of a cunning head, any one who is neither fool nor madman, may be made to pass a true judgement when he is taken off his guard. Observe the sentiments which rise naturally in the heart of a villain in perusing the actions of men, in fable or history; and take notice likewise of the sentiments which drop unawares from these men in judging of transactions of common life wherein they are not interested; and you will see the force of truth.

Though, from a variety of causes too well known to need being mentioned, there is greater diversity of judgement in pronouncing on vice and virtue, than on shape and colour, number and dimension, still it is impossible for one who is not an idiot, not to approve of the person who does what he ought, and not to condemn him who does what he ought not, if in either case he acts from choice; and it is equally impossible not to heighten his approbation or disapprobation, in proportion to the idea he hath of the good or evil the man hath done, and the freedom

chob

of choice with which he hath acted. As we have no occasion for reasons or arguments to support our judgement in pronouncing on the difference betwixt light and darkness, straight and crooked; so we have no occasion for reasons or arguments, but great occasion to guard against the bias of our affections, in pronouncing on the essential difference betwixt vice and virtue, or on the obvious obligations of morality; and possessed of these, we are possessed of the first principles of that science.

#### GHAP. III.

The same subject continued.

Prom the low and gross notions of Deity entertained by savages, and still more from the heedlessness and inattention of many among ourselves to the sullest display of divine perfection, there is ground to suspect, that men left to themselves might never attain the true knowledge of God; but this needs give no disturbance to those who can name instances in abundance, in themselves and others,

of not attending to many other truths e-qually obvious.

Nothing is more common; than to hear persons of prudent conduct acknowledging their ignorance of obvious truths to which they have not attended, and wondering at themselves for having overlooked them so long; and perhaps there are few who are not chargeable with fuch overlights. By not observing these and the like occurrences, which are not unfrequent, people of good understanding seem to hold for a rule, That what is not generally known, is not obvious. - But we are fo constituted, as to have but a superficial knowledge of what we view imperfectly, and to know nothing at all of the plainest truths, to. which we have given no attention: nor is it uncommon for perfons of good eyefight to mistake a stranger for a friend, until they have viewed his features with due attention.

If men, whether favage or civilized, gaze upon the heavens and the earth like the dumb cattle, they may know as little of God as they. But we ask, whether it is possible that any one above the level of an idiot, can survey the stupendous

dous order that reigns in the universe, without having recourse to a being of abfolute perfection, the author and conductor of the whole? and we affirm, it is not; it is impossible to hinder a rational being from connecting order with defign, benefits with goodness, or punishments with justice; for these are the dictates of common fense. Attempts have been made in all ages to give another account of the matter; but all in vain: for if a man is not a fool indeed, he will not refolve depth of wisdom into chance or blind neceffity; profusion of goodness, unmerited goodness, into malignity or selfishness; or exquisite suffering, into any other cause than justice, in a being who is above all temptation to do wrong \*.

Men

we and the Here, to be a streeted,

<sup>\*</sup> Those sufferings only which, in the nature and constitution of things, are connected with, and consequent
upon, misbehaviour, are punishments in the strict and
proper sense; and these alone are meant as indications of
the divine justice. To account for the sufferings of infants and innocent animals, is not the province of common sense; but to expect degrees of happiness or misery,
in proportion to our good or ill behaviour, under the government of an all-perfect being, is unavoidable to a man
of understanding: and the connection betwixt virtue
and happiness, vice and misery, which takes place at
present,

Men may be inattentive to these truths, and too many chuse to be so; but it is not in their power to believe as they would, because they cannot pervert those phænomena of nature by which they are announced, nor make any considerable change in those faculties that are essential to them as rational beings.

The religious fentiments of many favages are stupid enough; but none of them
have been yet found of such weak understanding, as to hesitate about the connection betwixt cause and effect. They
are rather too hasty in their conclusions;
and, through a precipitancy of judgement, imagine as many deities as there
are phænomena. Nor need we much wonder, that they should believe the sun, and
the moon, and the stars, to be animated,
and almost all the elements proper objects
of worship, when we ourselves show so
great propensity to place that considence

present, does not only heighten this expectation, but gives full conviction to an attentive mind, of the justice as well as wisdom of the supreme ruler. These truths may be darkened by reasoning, but have full authority from reason and common sense.

Transfer that is rarion between a finite land

CANO

We

in subordinate agents, and even in chance, which is due only to the supreme being; but have great reason to blush for ourselves, and our fellow-citizens, and for the age we live in, that fo much labour must be employed in procuring a firm affent to the most obvious and important truths.

The primary truths of religion and morality are evidently on a footing with the primary truths of all the arts and sciences, and with the first principles of wife and just conduct of every kind. They must stand or fall together. If you believe the one, you must believe the other; and if you doubt of one, you must also doubt of the other; for all have the same authority. And when this authority is better understood, more reverenced, and felt more sensibly, than it is or can be at present, he who calls in question the being and providence of God, the essential difference betwixt vice and virtue, the punishment due to the former, and the reward due to the latter, will be thought as great an idiot, as he who calls in question the reality of matter and motion, of gravitation. or animal life, or of any the most obvious principles of prudence or common fense. VOL. II.

We have undoubtedly made progress in learning; but a little further proficiency will shew us, that we have not yet got clear of the mists of false science, are hardly yet conscious of our own dignity, and scarce dare to pronounce with simmless on the simple dictates of reason and common sense.

Ask a celebrated philosopher, whether there is any reason for believing first principles? and he will tell you, that he knows of none; but being long accustomed to believe them, he will fay, that we must believe them. Make your complaint to another philosopher of note, less heterodox than he, and he will tell you, that we are fo constituted, that we must believe obvious truths, but chuses rather to have recourse to an instinctive feeling than to the authority of reason. Apply to those philosophers who are professedly orthodox, and all agree, that we must of necessity believe, and exclaim against all attempts to doubt of obvious truth; but are generally fhy of founding on the simple dictates of reason, or even of naming its authority. These, you will say, are strange proceedings in men of understanding, endued with .5. W. ....

with a power of discerning betwixt obvious truth and palpable falfity, called Reason, and valuing themselves on that high privilege by which their maker has diffinguished them. But you are not to fuppose, that the learned are altogether above the power of prejudice. When they are as much accustomed to the authority of reason as they have been to the force of reasoning, they will pay as great, and a greater, regard to the former, than is paid to the latter; and then all primary truths will be on a footing; and he who doubts of the primary truths of religion and morality, will be deemed as great a fool as he who helitates about the axioms of the fchools.

## CHAP. IV.

It is a reproach to a man of sense, to have recourse to any other authority than the simple dictates of reason for the belief of primary truths.

OUR fathers complained of the freethinkers of their day, for making human reason their oracle, and raising its C 2 authority

Price and Services

authority above that of revelation; and we, on the other hand, must complain of those of the present times, for setting afide this oracle altogether, degrading human nature, and fapping the foundation of religion and morality, by the account they make of our belief of primary truths. They appeal to the authority of reason for the justness of their procedure in deducing one truth from another; but when they arrive at first principles, they resolve our belief of them into custom, affociation of ideas, internal feeling, our being fo constituted, a necessity of stopping somewhere, or some one necessity or other, independent of reason, they suppose, we are under of giving our affent. This, to a man of plain understanding, and unacquainted with the ways of the learned, must appear strange. Has the mathematician, or any just reasoner, the authority of reason, till he arrives at axioms, or primary truths, and does reason then desert him? One would think, on the contrary, that he has then the voice of reason in a more clear and authoritative manner than at any other time, and that a rational being would believe axioms, or primary truths,

more

more firmly, than any other truth he could deduce from them by rules of reasoning; and would find himself under a strict obligation to do fo, on account of that reafon by which he is dignified. But if reafon does indeed defert a man, how shall he behave? What connection is there betwixt believing a truth, and being accustomed to think in a particular way? for may not I be accustomed to think falfely? And what connection is there betwixt the truth of a proposition, and my being fo constituted as necessarily to believe it? for if reason deserts me, my constitution will probably lead me to believe falsehood as readily as truth. There may indeed be a necessity of stopping somewhere; for we cannot carry on our reasonings ad infinitum; but if reason does not authorise the proposition at which we stop, we are at an absolute uncertainty about its truth. These things have a strange appearance to men of plain understanding, but will not appear strange to those who are acquainted with the ways of the learned.

Mr Hume ascribes our belief of primary truths to association of ideas.—His meaning is, that we are accustomed to connect

connect cause with effect; the power in fire, for instance, to consume combustibles, with actual burning; and therefore believe that fire has actually this power. But this is a wretched account of the matter, and gives great authority to those positive fools, who, "if once wrong, " (as Pope fays) must needs be always so." It also gives men a licence to create axioms at pleasure; and many do assume this power. Bigots affociate ideas as they are taught; and in confequence of this affociation, do hold pernicious falfities for axioms. The vulgar also have many prejudices, of which they are extremely confident, through habit, custom, and affociation of ideas. On this hypothesis, truth and falsehood, sense and nonsense, are of no confideration in believing.

An ingenious author, distatisfied with this hypothesis, accounts for our belief of primary truths, by our being so constituted, as makes it necessary to believe them.

—But neither will this do. Our constitution is in many cases a bad test of truth.

Most men are so constituted, as to believe the existence of spirits in the dark: are there, therefore, more spirits in the dark than

than in the light? An Atheist will tell you, that he is fo constituted, as to pay no regard to what is faid of an invisible world; or, what is worfe, he will own, that he is so constituted as to believe these things, but considers this belief as a weakness that is both inconvenient and shameful; and therefore has recourse to a variety of suppositions and conjectures to relieve his mind from it. What is now to be done? All primary truths, we shall be told, are not objects of intuition, and none of them are capable of proof by argument. But are there not truths in nature of equal evidence with those that are. feen intuitively? Have not I as good reafon to believe that I exist, that I am prefently writing, that I who am writing now am the same person who a little while ago was afleep, and neither wrote nor thought; have not I as good reason for believing these truths, as for believing that two and three make five? And if fo, whence arises this embarrassment? and what occasion to have recourse to association of ideas, or to a law in my constitution, or in the constitution of nature, which forces my belief, without indicating

negi

pad.

ting the truth of the proposition believed?

If you are asked, Why you feel pain on the fight of a pitiable object? the proper answer is, That you are so constituted: for reason, though it directs you to afford relief, does not require this pain. If you are asked an account of the preference given to brothers, fifters, and other near relations, you must have recourse to the law of nature; for reason dictates no such preference. But when you are afked, why you esteem the wife, love the good, abhor the villanous; and why you acknowledge him to be wife who acts wifely, and him to be just who does justly; or why you believe your own existence and identity? your answer is, That reason requires you fo to do; and that you cannot do otherwise, without trespassing against that principle in your nature by which you are distinguished from idiots and the lower animals. In these, and the like cases, you have no occasion to fly to dark and ambiguous answers; because the judgement you pronounce, does not flow from any fingularity in your constitution, by w could be a construction of the

but from a principle you enjoy in common with all rational beings.

Does not every one know, that human nature is made up of various and oppolite principles? To fay nothing of the delineation given by an apostle, which is remarkably exact and just, ought not phis losophers to remember the group of animals mentioned by Plato, with a man placed in the middle, to direct, control; and cheek them? - Take away the man, of let him fall afleep, and human nature will assume a variety of opposite and absurd forms, in fentiment, as well as in actions To appeal then for the truth of a proposition to human nature in the general, is not fair: it is evalive; and betrays either a degree of fineness which does not fuit with candour, or of ignorance which misbecomes a philosopher. - And, in one word, it is unworthy of a man of fenfe to have recourse to any other principle, for the belief of primary truths, than that perception of obvious truth he enjoys in common with all of the rational kind, and of which he is confcious. Whoever pretends to the understanding of a man, may fultain himself as a judge of truth, and VOL. II. endued

endued with a capacity of distinguishing betwixt obvious truth and palpable absurdity with undubitable certainty; and in this respect dignified, and (as Mr Hume well expresses it) "selected from all the o-"ther parts of the creation, to bear the "image or impression of the universal "creator."

Mr Hume, in his Natural history of Religion, sets out with these words, which have not met with the regard that is due them: "As every inquiry which regards " religion, is of the utmost importance, "there are two questions in particular " which challenge our principal attention, "viz. that concerning its foundation in " reason, and that concerning its origin "in human nature. Happily the first " question, which is the most important, " admits of the most obvious, at least the " clearest, folution. The whole frame of " nature bespeaks an intelligent author; " and no rational inquirer can, after fe-" rious reflection, suspend his belief a mo-" ment with regard to the primary prin-"ciples of genuine theifm and religion." He concludes with these words: "The " universal propensity to believe in linvi-" fible A Leader

"fible intelligent power, if not an origi-

" nal instinct, being at least a general at-

"tendant of human nature, it may be.

" confidered as a kind of mark or stamp,

" which the divine workman has fet upon

" his work; and nothing fure can more

" dignify mankind, than to be thus fe-

" lected from all the other parts of the

" creation, and to bear the image or im-

" pression of the universal creator."

What a pity that Mr Hume did not always think in this way; or, if he did, that in accounting for our belief of primary truths, he had not recourse to the univerfal propenfity to believe in invisible intelligent power, which, with justice, he calls, the image or impression of the universal creator, and the chief dignity of human nature. But Mr Hume was carried away with the stream of false learning; and no wonder he should, while some sound believers, and good philosophers, feem fhy of trusting to the simple dictates of reason, and others can hardly distinguish betwixt reason and reasoning. Nor is this offered as an apology for Mr Hume, (for no excuse can be offered for the publication of abfurd and dangerous paradoxes), but to give

give warning to all who philosophize on these subjects, to adhere steadily to the obvious dictates of reason and common sense.

# C H A P. V.

mountail each amind four particle our mold will

We have the authority of reason more full and complete for the belief of primary truths, than for the belief of any truths deducible from them by the art of reasoning.

and sall no man an

THE influence of custom, on the minds even of the learned and judicious, is so great, that numbers insite on the necessity of reasoning for evincing primary truths. They allow, that the reasoning ought to be short and simple; yet some reasoning they think must, and ought to be. But a little attention to the operations of the human mind, will be sufficient to remove this scruple.

All writers on logic fet out with delineating three powers of the human mind; apprehension, judgement, and the difcursive faculty; and these powers are truly distinct, and may be easily distinguished. You fix your eyes on this table; and

by a simple act of your mind, called apprebension, you are informed of its existence. You compare the table with the chair in its neighbourhood; and by another act of the mind, called judgement, you pronounce the one to be higher or larger than the other. You view the qualities of the wood of which the table is made, with attention, and pronounce it to be mahogony. You fee a dog lying on the ground, and have no doubt of his existence: you fee him run hither and thither at pleafure, and affirm that the is endued with animal life; you observe him run with a certain degree of velocity, and conclude; that he can run a certain number of miles in an hour. These are the well-known operations of the human mind which we daily employ in the difeovery of truth; and of which therefore we ought to be informed with exactness; with fuch exactness at least, as may prevent our mistaking one for another, or confounding the office of the one with that of the other. When you pronounce the table to be higher or larger than the chair, or the dog who goes hither and thither at pleasure to be an animal, or the man with whom

whom you converse to be a man of parts, you pass sentence by a simple act of judgement upon the objects before you; and on supposition of your being in the full and free exercise of that faculty, you have the whole force of reason in support of your judgement; but in the exercise of the discursive faculty, you proceed in another manner,

When you pronounce the wood of which this table is made to be mahogony, you must have recourse to a medium, or middle term; and on your care and exactness, in comparing the subject under confideration with this middle term, depends the justness of your conclusion. When you pronounce a dog to be an animal, you need no mean of proof, but that which arises immediately from the object before you: but when you affirm, that he will run fo many miles in the hour. you must call in the affistance of a watch, or fome other measurer of time, and be well affured of the justness of this medium, before you can pronounce with certainty.

The truth is, that there is always danger of mistake, when the subject on which we employ either our judging or our reafoning powers is complex; and the danger grows less, in proportion as the subject on which either are employed is simple and plain. But let it not be forgot, that the shortest and simplest reasoning is reafoning still; and the difference of danger betwixt reasoning and judging, is as two to one; and whoever employs the one in place of the other, in evincing primary truths, is guilty of a capital mistake.

We have already faid, that it is in vain to fet about the proof of the being of matter and motion, of gravitation, or any other primary truth; that we cannot add any thing to the conviction we have of thefe realities by any, or by all, the arts of reasoning; that we cannot find a medium, or form a just syllogism, upon such fubjects; that we may assume the truths in question, as is often done, for a principle of reasoning, and so form a sophism, or have recourse by analogy to other truths not more evident, and fo produce a trifling demonstration; that it is impossible to give the form of fyllogism, enthymeme, inference, or any other species of reasoning, to our manner of discovering prima-

ry truths; because we proceed without the help of a middle term; and if what is already faid, vol. 1. p. 234. 235. 236. does not give full fatisfaction, we defire any one to make the experiment, and judge for himself.

Notwithstanding the ridicule bestowed on Monf. Des Cartes, the middle term he had recourse to will be found not less philosophical and proper, if not more so, than any other that can be devised for the proof of any primary truth. By what middle term, or mean of proof, shall any one evince his existence, or personal identity? And where shall he find a medium to evince the existence of those objects around him, which he fees with his eyes, or feels with his hands? He may call his feeing or feeling a middle term, and pretend to reason from it; but we appeal to all the writers on logic, whether this can be admitted as a middle term, or that can be allowed to be reasoning? They all agree on three terms being necessary to just reasoning, and give many rules for the proper use of them; and as some regard is due to the judgement of those who have made the art of reasoning their stu-

dy

dy, we ought not to be rash in pronouncing any thing to be reasoning, until we are possessed of the three terms required by logicians, and can shew how the truth is discovered, by comparing the middle term with the two extremes. But setting aside reasoning altogether, every man of sense will affirm, that the light which he sees is light, and the stone which he sees is a stone; and (accidental disorders apart) is positive that he cannot be mistaken.

By what medium, or mean of proof. shall we evince the reality of matter and motion, the power in fire to confume . combustibles, and the power in animals to move hither and thither at pleafure? General truths may be found, to which we may refer these phenomena; but will our reasonings from these general truths produce a conviction equal to what is produced in every rational mind by simple attention? or will any wife man put truths so absolutely evident to the hazard of any proof of any kind? As men of understanding, we believe, that he who does wifely is wife, and he who does justly is just; and that we ought to reverence the Vol. II. just.

just, esteem the wife, and love the benevolent. - Now, is it possible to add any thing to the conviction we have of these evident truths by the art of reasoning?

We shall defy any man, if he hath indeed the understanding of a man, to look upon the operation of fire, and doubt its having a power to confume combustibles or on the motions of animals, and doubt their being endued with a power of action and felf-determination, which does not belong to dead matter; or to give attention to the conversation and behaviour of men, and doubt of their intellectual powers. and moral dispositions; or to the order and harmony of the universe, and doubt of the being and perfections of God. But if he is an acute reasoner, we cannot defy him to with-hold his affent from conclufions that may be deduced from any general principles by the established rules of reasoning; because it is not in our power to deduce them in the manner that is neceffary to force the affent. Setting afide mathematical demonstration, it is a queftion whether any reasoning on any subject can be rendered fo strictly conclufive, as to preclude all doubting in a mind disposed

disposed to scepticism: on which account. all reasoning ought to be laid aside altogether, or used with great caution, in evincing primary truths. Arguments, proof. and demonstration, may contribute to beget a disposition to believe; but by all means beware of laying the stress of the cause upon them: for if you do, the first discovery that is made of a flaw in any part of your reasoning, begets a hesitation; and the communication of this discovery fpreads a general scepticism, that gives great trouble to the friends of truth, and redounds in the iffue to the detriment and dishonour of religion, virtue, and good fense.

We frankly allow, that the whole force of eloquence is needed to engage the attention of stupid, thoughtless, precipitate creatures, to the manifold displays of the being and perfections of God with which they are encompassed; but affirm, that he who is incapable of feeing the invisible things of God by the things he hath made, or of understanding his mind concerning the capital duties of religion, from the repeated declarations contained in his word, is incapable of conviction from arguments; elitoric

E 2

for

for the man labours under an invincible diforder, which you may call madness, or by any other name you judge more pro-

per.

It is pity, after all, to have any controversy with the friends of religion upon this subject. If any chuse to say, that they infer the primary truths from the phenomena, we allow the phraseology, upon condition they keep in mind, that the inference refults immediately, and unavoidably, from due attention to the object, and without the help of a middle term; or if they chuse to call fuch obvious and necessary deductions reasoning, we will not dispute about a word, provided they allow that fuch reasoning is not subject to the danger of those errors and mistakes we are liable to in every other exercise of the discursive faculty.

There are in mathematics first principles, which fome mathematicians affirm to be capable of demonstration, and therefore not intitled to the rank of axioms; and which others alledge are intitled to that rank on account of the necessity every one is under of affenting to their truth on being fairly proposed; and there are in all other

other feiences, and in the whole field of nature, innumerable truths about which a man of fenfe cannot helitate a moment. on their being fairly proposed, and seem on that account to be intitled to the rank of first principles, but which, to appearance at least, derive great evidence from their intimate connection with other indubitable truths. According to fome, these truths ought to be admitted as axioms on the simple authority of reason; and according to others, they ought to be evinced by a species of reasoning peculiar to obvious truths. But, without quarrelling about what may or may not be called reasoning, men of judgement will agree. that the evidence is quite different from that which arises from the exercise of the discursive faculty on disputable subjects.

We have already allowed the danger of mistake in the exercise of the judging as well as of the reasoning faculty, upon complex subjects, and are sensible of the absurdity of ascribing the authority of common sense to any such judgement, and willing to consine it to subjects that are simple and obvious, and level to the capacity of every one who is endued with

the understanding of a man. Some pretend, that all just reasoners make an appeal to common fense, not only in every step as they proceed, but in the last iffue and refult of the whole. But there is a mighty difference betwixt the conviction arifing from a complex view of a multitude of relations and connections, however obvious in themselves, and that which arises from simple attention to one obvious truth, when fairly proposed, or when stated in comparison with its oppofite abfurdity: and there is a mighty difference betwixt the capacity necessary for pronouncing in the former and in the latter cafe.

When a lawyer pleads the cause of his client before a judge, whether he reasons, or contents himself with a fair state of the case in all its circumstances, he cannot be said to appeal to common sense, but to a discernment that is uncommon, and belongs to those only who are qualified to judge in such complex cases. But when a lawyer, or any other man, states simple truths, obvious to every one who is above the level of an idiot, he then appeals to common

common fense, and is intitled to the belief arising from such high authority.

That any truth, or number of truths, may become objects of common sense, they must be easily and obviously perceptible to every one endued with the understanding of a man, and imperceptible to those alone who are destitute of this faculty altogether, or who, by accident or artisice, have it impaired to a degree that denominates them fools.

There is an acquired as well as a natural folly. Not only in science, but in bufiness also, men often make fools of themselves, by affecting to be over-wife; and with these the difficulty of admitting certain obvious truths is almost as great as with born idiots: but if there is any remainder of probity and good fense, an appeal may and ought to be made to it. with a view to their being made fenfible of the truth proposed, or of that abuse of their understanding which alone prevents or obstructs its reception; and whether one proceeds on the fimple dictates of reafon, or on inferences unavoidably arifing from obvious facts, makes no difference, provided the representation of truth be fo plain

plain and palpable, as either to procure affent, or fix a conviction of folly and nonfense; and the last judgement, however unpleasant, is useful, and in many cases necessary, to pave the way for that reception of obvious truth which ought never to be despaired of.

### C H A P. VI.

We ought never to despair of mens giving up idle reasonings, and admitting primary truths on the authority of reason.

Give a child or a peasant a glimpse of the sciences, and he plunges forthwith into unsathomable depths.—Clear up his difficulties, and give satisfaction to his numberless questions, and he plunges still deeper.—Shew him the connection of truths, and lay open the chain of causes and effects, and without delay he sets about the pleasant work of castlebuilding, and with great delight goes on to enlarge, improve, and beautify his edifice. But if he has good sense at bottom, he may, after many fruitless attempts.

tempts, be prevailed on to look to his foundation; and finding it next to none, or not sufficient to support his fabric, may be perfuaded to come down to firm ground, and build with more folid materials. Every one's observation will furnish him with instances of individuals who have purfued this course; and a course not much different from it has been purfued by the generality of the learned, from the revival of letters to the present times. The various fystems orthodoxy and heterodoxy about which our anothers disturbed the world, make up many bulky volumes; and the various furmifes, conjectures, and chimerical suppositions, whereby modern fceptics have endeavoured to undermine religion, are of no inconfiderable bulk.

The progress of learning, viewed with attention, begets sentiments which one would willingly suppress, if it could be done consistently with the interest of truth. Monf. Des Cartes, with a generous boldness, supported by noble powers, appeared amongst the first to relieve us from the most insupportable load that ever oppressed the human faculties; but unhappily Vol. II.

fet out with the shameful folly of demonstrating his own existence. Mr Locke, with a genius fuited to the greatness of the undertaking, fet himfelf to banish every thing false and chimerical from fcience; but unhappily overlooking the chief inlet of truth, alledged, that all our knowledge is derived from fenfation, and from reflection on our ideas of fensation: and fo laid his fucceffors under the neceffity of demonstrating truths of which no man of feefe ever entertained a doubt. and which are indeed too obvious to require or admit of proof or demonstration. The unhappy effect of this hypothesis foon appeared in a writer of great merit; who plainly afferted, that we had no evidence for the reality of what we faw with our eves, and felt with our hands; and that houses, lands, men, and horses, were no other than ideas; and that no possible proof could be brought of their existence. And Mr Hume, purfuing the fame track, discovered, that we have no evidence for any or for all the laws of nature, or the author of these laws. Though, on every trial, we fee heavy bodies go to the centre, we cannot, (he fays), with any shew

of argument, infer a law of nature by which they descend. Though we daily see fire confirme wood and other combuffibles we cannot from hence infer, that fire has a power to confume combustibles. Tho? we find it in our power to rife from our feats, and move from place to place, we are not thereby furnished with any fatiffying evidence, that there is fuch a thing as power in nature. Though we perceive the difference betwixt vice and virtue as fenfibly as betwixt light and darkness, fweet and bitter, we have no title from hence to conclude, that there is a difference in the nature of things betwite vice and virtue. And, finally, though we inhabit a fystem replete with wisdom and goodness, and proceeding with amazing regularity from age to age, we have no ground to conclude, that there is a great, a good, and wife being, the author and conductor of the whole.

These are alarming symptoms of a decline, not only in our religious and moral fentiments, but also in our way of judging of all useful subjects, and of the principles of just conduct in particular. But let us not despair. - The literari in France

F 2

France are charged with downright Atheifm, and the levity of the nation gives countenance to the charge; but this folly never did, and it is hoped never will, take place in Britain. For though our writers have of late trespassed highly against the principles of good fense, and though many causes conspire in procuring a favourable reception to their extravagancies; yet it will not be eafy to get the better of a national character. Let a man's understanding be ever so weak, and his tendency to irreligion ever fo strong; yet if he retains but a portion of that good sense by which our people have long been diftinguished, he will find himself under a necessity of admitting the belief of primary truths. He may amuse himself with the imagination, that the world did of itfelf jump into existence, or has been produced by blind chance, or fatal necessity; but he cannot believe it. He may argue, that there is nothing in the nature of things corresponding to our ideas of the beauty, dignity, and supreme excellence, of moral worth, and puzzle weak minds with fuch paradoxes, in the fame manner as they are puzzled with the affertion, er That STATEMENT OF THE

care.

"That heat is not in the fire," nor "co-" lour in the object;" yet, upon appealing to himself, he will find, that all this is learned nonfense. He may far to himself, and perhaps to others, that God hath no regard to the good or ill behaviour of his creatures; but there is fomething within him that tells him the contrary. And though he may have skill to baffle the arguments for a future state, taken from the immateriality of the human foul; yet he never will be able to clear his mind of those hopes and fears which are natural to every moral agent. His perception of primary truths may be faint and obscure; but it is real, and, if he does justice to himself, sufficient, not only to guard him against scepticism, but to prove a steady principle of wife and just conduct.

Some are bleffed with organs of fight which give them a clear, strong, and steady view of objects: the fight of others is faint, obscure, and confused; but the weakest eye will take up the outlines at least, and, by repeated exercise, may gradually come to a more distinct and steady view of bulky objects, and, with proper

1 ... 3

care, may attain at last as much difcern ment as is necessary for the common purposes of life. Common sense, like all our other powers, hath different degrees of strength in different persons. Those of masculine understanding possess it in a degree that renders it impossible for them to hefitate in pronouncing on obvious truth; and they are generally staunch believers. Others, of frong imagination, but weak judgement, do waver: and men of shattered understanding, and corrupt hearts, are capable of adopting the wildest fictions in opposition to the plainest and most important truths. Yet if there is a spark of good sense remaining, a man may be made fensible of the difference betwixt plain fense and palpable absurdity, when both are put full in his view; and if not determined to play the fool, he may be prevailed on to give up idle conceits, and proceed on the belief of primary truths. For as the worst and most vitiated palate will, by repeated trials, perceive the difference between fweet and bitter; and as the least musical ear will, by repeated attention, distinguish betwixt harmony and difcord; and as the rudest favage will.

by frequent comparison, distinguish betwixt a regular building and a confused heap of materials; so will any one above the level of an idiot, distinguish betwixt primary truths and their opposite absurdities, when both are fet full in his view.

To think, that because men are born with common fense, they may, without affiftance, conduct themselves by just rules, with respect to this life or the next, is the same mistake as to think, that without affiftance men should reach a system of geometry, because every one is born with the principles of geometry; and all men, mechanics especially, do practife on these principles in some degree. Every one who is not an idiot, may diftinguish betweet fense and nonsense, when both are put full in his view: but most men (the learned not excepted) need to have this friendly office done them.

We will offer, then, the plain truth to inens judgement, and will demand their judgement on it. We will present them with the opposite falsity, and demand their judgement on it also. They shall have the opportunity of comparing one Allow eggs all the transfer at the sales with

with another, and of judging which is, and which is not, agreeable to common fense, and we will require them to act the part that becomes them. We shall offer no frivolous reasons in support of obvious truth; nor will we admit sutile surmises in contradiction to it; but promise, that if they act like men of sense and probity in giving the decision, they shall in time attain a simmess of faith proportioned to the honesty of their endeavours, and the degree of rationality of which they are possessed.

It is commonly thought, that the primary truths of natural religion may be had from the ancient fages. - But this is a vulgar error; for the fages of antiquity, though they have conveyed to us a great variety of the noblest thoughts, in the noblest manner, were not possessed of a complete fystem of natural religion; and whoever is defirous of it, or of a system of knowledge on this fubject which will stand the trial of common fense, must have recourse to the scriptures, which give discoveries, not only of truths which we could not otherwise have known, but also a clear, full, and strong, display of a variety of obvious

obvious and interesting truths, which, through too much of too little thinking. have escaped the observation of mankind. To this fource of truth, then, we must, and, without offence to fcepticifm, we hope we may, have recourse, in the same manner we would to the writings of Ari-Stotle, Plato, or Zoroaster. the state of the s

he against the super parties of the second of

- similar till e til a reference now with a single

the do this field a pride that the constitution

THE WEST HE HE IS A STATE OF THE STATE OF

at the state of the the state of the state of

s Committee and consider the same

to the state of the state of the same of t Transfer of the control of the section of the section

indicating they let the opposite - the or but an an area to see in small - The state of the Caroles Bassines' of the state of the Hand

Lister afficient the standard to little the

zmiredo

circles are areas established and HALFT SHOP IN Its ear the city moth

y the tel spinor of an instruction of the

the different states to the state of the locat

and the fight that the Limster of the first

Vol. II. G BOOR

### BOOK H.

and sold or well a consideration of the first side

中国人类·多数社会、新教

# Of the being of God.

## C H A P. 1.

अस्ति के स्वति विकास के अस्ति । इसे स्वति स्वति स

The being of God is too obvious and facred a truth to be subjected to the reasonings of men.

"HERE is not (fays Mr Hume) a greater number of philosophical reasonings displayed on any subject than this, to prove the existence of Deity, and resute the falsities of Atheists; and yet the most religious philosophers dispute, whether any man can be so blinded as to be a speculative Atheist. How shall we reconcile these contradictions? The knight-errants, who wandered about to clear the world of dragons and giants, never entertained the least doubt concerning the existence of these monsters,"

Religious philosophers, it must be confessed, have laid themselves open to this raillery. Convinced, as they were, that no man in his senses could doubt the being and perfections of God, they ought to have rested the cause of Theism on an appeal to common fense. But, in compliance with the practice of the schools, which, as Mr Locke fays, had made reafoning the touchstone of truth, they would needs be tampering with arguments, and have thereby created some degree of scepticifm in wrong-headed men, concerning the plainest, most interesting, and facred truths in the world.

The inspired writers do not offer a proof of the being and perfections of God. They tell us, that the invisible things of him are clearly feen from the things which he hath made; that the heavens declare his glory, and the firmament theweth his handy-work; that day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night teacheth knowledge, They call upon men to open their eyes, and observe that depth of wifdom, immensity of power, and profusion of goodness, which no understanding can fathom, and to which no imagination can fet bounds. They expostulate with mankind on the stupidity of imagining, that he who formed the eye should not fee. that

perfections

that he who planted the car should not bear, that he who endued men with understanding should not himself understand; and often reprove them for their inattention to the being, the presence, and perfections of God; but never enter into trains of reasoning to establish a truth that is too obvious to admit of any proof.

- When the foolish hearts of men were darkened by the vain imaginations of those who pretended to superior degrees of understanding, God confounded the wifdom of the world, by authoriting a number of illiterate persons to publish a system of truthe, which had been overlooked by the vulgar, and were made a fubject of difpute with the learned; but which, being made known, commend themselves to the reason, the judgement, and conscience of every one of found understanding. To fet this fystem full in the view of mankind, and procure the attention and regard due to it, is the business of divines and philoforhers, in which they may promife themselves success; but to attempt a proof of what is too evident to admit of any. must always be attended with bad effects. The demonstration of the being and

perfections of God by the Archbillop of Cambray, is well known to the public; and every one fees, that this fublime writter, in his first part, sets the phenomena of nature in a light that conveys, and must convey, to every rational mind, the fullest conviction, with the most lively impression, of the being and perfectious of Deity. But in his fecond part, he labours a confutation of Atheim, withou fubtility, an obscurity, and even a seeming uncertainty, of metaphylical argumentation, that is fit to flagger a weak believer, and give courage and confidence to a bold objector. Had this great and good man attempted a proof of the reality of matter and motion in the same way, his fuccess would have been precisely the same. Truth, when fairly proposed, must give fatisfaction to those who are endued with the capacity of receiving it; but all attempts to establish first principles by reaforing, must end in disappointment.

It is alledged, that our knowledge of the being and perfections of God does not, like our knowledge of vegetation, and other obvious laws of nature, arise from simple attention to the phenomena, but from

from a process of reasoning, which passes in the mind without being observed. From the knowledge we have, that works of deep defign, plans of police for instance, of war and architecture, are begun and executed by intelligent beings of skill and ability, proportioned to the greatness of the work, it is alledged we conclude, that the formation of the universe, a work of immense perfection, must have been planned and executed by a being of wisdom, power, and goodness, exceeding our comprehension; and that if we had not this previous knowledge, we could not have reached this conclusion. But all these suppositions are injurious to the truth: for though we discover the author of nature by the same faculty by which we discover the author of any other work of design, and though the exercife of that faculty on one fubject, may give us a greater facility in its exercise on another; yet our previous knowledge of one is not necessary to our judging of another. As the man who is qualified to judge of a plan of policy, can pronounce upon the ability of its author, independently of architecture, war, or any other

work of delign; so he who is qualified to judge of the combination of powers which appear in the system of nature, can pronounce upon the perfection of its author, independently of his knowledge of any other work of design; because his judgement is founded, not upon a comparison of one system with another, but on a unity of design executed by an exact adjustment of parts and combination of powers.

Some fulpect, that a favage, unacquainted with works of delign, would be incapable of difcerning the being and perfections of God from any views he might get of the system of nature. But this is a groundless suspicion. If a man, whether favage or civilized, is of fo weak understanding, as not to distinguish betwirt defign and random action, he will, no doubt, be incapable of receiving information of the being and perfections of God from the phenomena of nature: but let it be confidered, that the man is in a state of idiotism; for the characteristic of idiotifm, as hath been shown, confiss in an incapacity to distinguish betwixt chance and delign. But, idiotism apart, every one, with proper affiftance, will enter into works of defign, and pronounce upon the ability of their author.

The supposition of a process of reasoning which passes so quickly through the mind as not to be perceived, is altogether arbitrary; and arbitrary suppositions are extremely injurious to the truth, and give birth to that multitude of chimerical hypotheses by which mankind have been misled. Hitherto a process of reasoning hath been supposed, in proof of the connection betwixt cause and effect; which gave occasion to an ingenious writer to introduce an universal scepticism, by expoling the fallity of fuch reasoning. It therefore remains, that we do justice to truth, by dismissing frivolous reasoning, founded on arbitrary suppositions, and betake ourselves to the exercise of that perception of obvious truth, by which we are diffinguished from idiots and lower animals.

and the second of the second of the

- mire and the second that the manufacture of the

#### CHAP. II.

Too much encouragement bath been given to the cavils of sceptics, by entering into reasonings about the being of God.

We have already seen the impropriety of establishing the belief of primary truths by arguments. The impropriety, for instance, of such reasoning as may be employed to evince the reality of gravitation, vegetation, or any other of those primary truths in nature, which result from the contemplation of the phenomena, has been already exposed: and it is sit to do the same justice to a truth equally obvious, and more important namely, the being of God, which hath hitherto been exposed to the cavils of sceptics, by an improper application of the art of reasoning.

No process of reasoning can be employed in favour of this capital truth, that will not be found either false or frivolous. For if the premises are taken for granted, the reasoning is frivolous; or if the premises are admitted to proof, there can be

Vol. II.

no just conclusion. The premises are these: A work that indicates design, must be ascribed to an intelligent author; the world is a work that indicates design, &c.; propositions to which any man of understanding affents on the first hearing, or from which it is not in his power to withhold his affent when he comes to a clear understanding of the terms. But if they are fubjected to proof, it will not be fo eafy establishing their truth as is commonly thought; for this plain reason, that, like all other primary truths, they are too obvious to receive any addition to their evidence from any medium of proof, or form of argumentation.

Let us try the first proposition, which logicians call the major. A work that indicates defign must be ascribed to an intelligent author. Nothing is more obviously evident, or more readily assented to by a man of found understanding; but if a wrong-headed man chuse to ascribe this work to chance, he is not to be confuted by arguments. It is vain to tell him, that we know of no fuch works being produced by chance; because he will affirm, that we are not acquainted with

all the powers of chance. You may infift. on the improbability, or, if you will, the impossibility, of producing the Iliad or the Eneid, by cafually jumbling the letters of the alphabet: but he will tell you. that he does not ascribe the formation of the universe to any such casualty as we are capable of producing, but to a cafual revolution of atoms, immense and eternal. He will tell you, that by repeated throws of the dice, one may cast up any number called for within a given time; and therefore will infift, that any poffible state of nature may result from unlimited revolutions of matter: and if he is disposed to put more confidence in the art of reasoning than in the simple dictates of reason, he will not submit.

Mr Hutchison has undertaken to demonstrate the absolute impossibility of producing any such complicated system as this world, or even a system inferior to it, by chance, on account of the infinity of opposite chances that must occur in every part to obstruct the design. And this ingenious author, it must be confessed, has gone as far as human skill can go, to make out the proof. But Mr Hutchison H 2

was too good a philosopher to think it strict proof; and therefore contented himfelf with calling it almost demonstration: which is in fact giving up the cause to sceptics; for no man will think himself bound to rest in what is not altogether, but almost demonstration.

A man of found understanding sees at once, that order refults from defign, and diforder from chance; and that infinite revolutions of chance, if any fuch thing can be supposed, would produce infinite disorder: but argumentation on this subject can have no other effect, than to put unhappy men on abusing their understand ing with chimerical fuppositions about the origin of the world, and to give them the boldness of maintaining abfurdities, on a most important subject, in contradiction to common sense.

Our fuccefs with the minor proposition will be no better than in proof of the major. For though nothing is more evident than the order of the universe, one will have difficulty in maintaining it against a pertinacious disputant. Explain a fireengine, or any fuch complicated machine. to one unacquainted with the fubject, and

he will at first be astonished, and in high admiration of the contrivance; but if he is captious, he will find fault, without your having it in your power to give him fatisfaction. He will alledge, that many things have an aukward appearance, and that some things are made in so bungling a manner, as not to bespeak the hand of an artist. You may tell him, that you are not enough master of the subject to account for every thing, nor has he capacity to comprehend the whole; but he will infift upon his objections, and ftand out against the truth. In this manner do ignorant and felf-fufficient people object to plans of government, and to all works of defign, which they do not thoroughly understand: and in the same manner do petulant wits object to the plan of providence, and even to the fystem of nature. and pertinaciously perfist in their objections, without the possibility of being confuted by arguments.

It is eafy to show them a connection of parts, and unity of defign, which they cannot gainfay; but they, on the other hand, point out strange and uncouth appearances, which can as little be denied.

You alledge, that they have no right to found any argument upon their ignorance; but they affirm, that, as disputants, they have a right to with-hold their affent until they are fatisfied. You tell them, that they may be deceived by appearances; but they contend, that until these appearances are cleared up, they are bound to hold their minds in fuspense. It deserves notice, that sceptics, and even infidels, do not deny the primary truths, or alledge that they are altogether void of evidence, but that they have not that full evidence that is necessary to create a firm belief; and this evidence you cannot procure them by any, or by all the forms of argumentation. All they aim at is to with-hold their affent; and that they will do; and that, it must be owned, they have a right to do, if the subject in question is to be determined by the rules of reasoning, and not by the authority of common fense.

You may unriddle many difficulties, and give fatisfaction to feveral objections. You may do more: By careful inspection, you can show, to the fatisfaction of the sceptic, that what appeared irregular, is regular

gular in the highest degree; that seeming discord is harmony not understood; and that a seeming blemish is a beauty in the works of God: but you will not silence him. You have something farther to explain, and something farther still; and cannot give a full answer to his objections, until you explain the whole; and that you cannot do, Good sense requires, that he should be contented with less satisfaction; but he demands proof; and as you have undertaken it, so you must give it without reserve or limitation.

Whether the sceptic is actuated by impertinent curiosity, a spirit of contradiction, or a yet worse principle, it must be owned, that, as a disputant, he has a right to insist in his demand; and on being refused, to with-hold his assent; which he can do with more ease, and with a much better grace, in the course of a dispute, than he could have done, if you had submitted the truth to his judgement by a simple appeal.

It is furprifing, that this inconveniency attending the method of argumentation, should have been so long overlooked by so many friends of religion, distinguished

guished by their good sense, as well as by their learning: yet any one may recollect fimilar instances of men of good understanding, disappointing themselves in common life, by too great eagerness to prove truths too obvious to admit of proof or demonstration.

#### CHAP. III.

The chief effect of analogical reasoning for the being of God is, to put the gross absurdity of the contrary Jupposition in its full light.

AR Hume objects to the use of analogical reasoning in proof of the being of God: and though this method of reasoning has been practised in former ages, and probably may be used in after times; yet the observation of this ingenious writer on this subject is equally intitled to notice with his other objections to primary truths: for it will not be denied, that the universe is a singularity that cannot be reduced to any genus with which we are acquainted; and, therefore, that we have not access to reason from works of art to the formation of the universe, as we draw inferences from one species with which we are acquainted, to another which belongs to the same genus.

Observing, that great works of all kinds are planned and executed by a being of ability proportioned to the greatness of the work, men conclude, that the universe, which furpasses all other works of defign that we know or can imagine, must have for its author a being of inconceivable power and wisdom; and pronounce all those unreasonable who hesitate in admitting this truth. But it is not fit to put this capital truth on the iffue of this reafoning; because, by the rules of frict reasoning, a sceptic will bar you of the conclusion, and so confirm himself in his disbelief or doubt of the truth. Your reasoning, therefore, if you put the cause on that iffue, must be strictly conclusive, otherwise you will lose the cause.

Notwithstanding all the instances we may produce of works of design proceeding from intelligence, and though no instance can be found of any such work proceeding from any other cause, still there may be room to suppose the possibility of the lity.

lity of the thing, if the supposition were at all consistent with common sense. Our adversaries, if not overawed by that authority, will make no scruple of answering, That we do not know all the possible causes of producing the most extraordinary effects; and we, if unsupported by common sense, would give place to the objection; but common sense gives an immediate check to all such suppositions.

Cicero among the ancients, and Fenelon and Tillotfon among the moderns, have given us the analogical reasoning in all its strength; but to a judge of difcernment, the conviction will be found to arife, not from the strength of the reasoning, but from the fecret imperceptible influence of common fense. To this purpose, it is worthy of notice, that the English Archbishop is the person who does full justice to the subject. Whether from the direction of his judgement, which was eminently good, or from that rich vein of wit and humour by which he was distinguifhed, he has put the whole controverfy in its true light. Speaking of Henry VII.'s chapel at Westminster, he hath these words: "Upon a time, as tales ufually

fually begin, the materials of that building, the stones, mortar, timber, iron, lead, and glafs, happily met together, and very fortunately ranged themselves into that delicate order in which we fee them now. fo closely compacted, that it must be a very great chance that parts them again. What would the world think of a man who should advance such an opinion as this, and write a book for it?" This indeed is irrelistible. He must be void of all understanding, who can for a moment admit any fuch supposition with respect to a regular building; and he must be void of all ingenuity, who would have recourfe. to fuppolitions with respect to the formation of the universe, which any man of fense would be ashamed to apply to a common building; and whatever might be the success of such reasoning with professed disputants, we may fafely affirm, that if justice is done to the subject, every man of found understanding will be forced to admit the being of God, from the apparent abfurdity and flat nonfense of the contrary supposition.

The improper, and I must be allowed to fay the unworthy, treatment given to this I 2 capital

capital truth, by the learned, is wholly owing to their not adverting duly to the quickness, clearness, and indubitable certainty, with which a man of sense pronounces on the difference betwixt design and random action; which therefore will deserve to come under particular consideration.

### G H A P. IV.

cas about works while landers and

Any one above the level of an idiot, may see the invisible perfections of God from the visible harmony of the universe.

Nothing is more obvious, more quickly perceived, or more familiarly
known, than the difference betwixt design
and no design. When a careless passenger
is hurt by a stone thrown at random by a
mason, all agree, that he is hurt by accident. No man imputes the action to the
mason, because he did not design it. Every one imputes it to chance; that is, to
an exertion of power without design.
When the cards are fairly shuffled, every
player gets a hand by chance; and they
who get bad hands have no complaint
but

5736014

but of chance. If, instead of shuffling the cards fairly, the dealer should pack them, he who gets a bad hand finds himself injured, and complains, not of chance, but of him who gave him the bad hand with design.

The difference and opposition betwixt chance and defign is fo obviously perceptible, that none but mere children can hesitate about it; and they too begin to perceive it with the first dawn of rationality. As foon as children pass from the animal into the rational state, and begin to be entertained with fomething elfe than what strikes their fancy, or gratifies their palate, they study works of design, and take high delight in employing their little abilities in fuch as are within their reach; and, what is common, and worthy of notice, they also take delight in demolishing their structures, and in contemplating the diforder into which they have thrown their materials; thus early acquainting themfelves with the distinction betwixt design and random action, and the different effect and operation of both, viewing the one with delightful admiration, and the other with mirthful furprife. Nor

Nor is this the business only of our younger days, but of our whole life. For the great exercise and chief employment of all men, from the king on the throne to the peasant on the dunghill, is to form, and execute, and enjoy plans of conduct, and works of defign. Certain portions of time must be allotted to animal enjoyment in common with lower animals: but the chief care, the great anxiety, the toil and the time of all, not excepting the meanest and lowest of mankind, is, to gratify perceptions and fensations of a higher order; from the gratification of which, and not of our animal affections, we derive the enjoyment of life.

Let any one recollect the variety of examples of this kind which occur to his observation, and then say, whether he can suppose a rational being, savage or civilized, who is incapable of entering into works of design, and of distinguishing them from the effects of chance or random action.

The powers of the rational mind, like all our other powers, are in different degrees in different persons. Some, through the heat and hurry of a disordered imagination,

nation, are apt to be too quick in fufpecting defign where it does not appear. Others, through coldness of imagination. and fluggishness of thought, do not perceive it where it is apparent. But if there is a visible connection and combination of power, motion, and action, in promoting any one purpose, there design will be acknowledged, and distinguished from chance, its opposite, by every one who is in the full exercise of his rational powers. Where the combination is doubtful, there is room for helitation, conjecture, and mistake; and in this case, people may be imposed on by those of superior capacity. Yet even in this case, it takes a great stretch of thought to make accident pass for design, or design for accident, with the weakest understanding.

There is nothing in which mankind exert more fagacity, or fteadiness of judgement, than in pronouncing upon thefe opposite phenomena. If the resemblance to works of delign be faint, as are the figures of men and animals which appear in the clouds, they have no difficulty in ascribing them to chance. But if the retaxanti fitrobrolista pishi met di femblance

72

femblance is exact, as are the figures of flies, fish-bones, and fish, to be found in marble and amber, they will rather have recourse to any other hypothesis, than suppose, that such perfect works could be formed by a cafual concourse of atoms. Now, is it to be imagined, that they who pronounce with fuch accuracy and firmness on subjects such as these, can be at a loss about the origin of the universe? that they who scruple to ascribe the formation of a fish-bone, a fly, or any fingle animal, to a cafual concourse of atoms. should resolve that variety of animals which inhabit the fystem, with the fystem itself, so admirably fitted for their accommodation, to any fuch cause, or to any other than the contrivance of a wife, powerful, and gracious being?

We have too good reason to suspect men of telling lies, or talking deceitfully, on all fubjects; but it is impossible for one who is not delirious to entertain a serious doubt of the being and perfections of the author of nature, if he do justice to himself. It is easy for the mind to feign another account of things, as it is easy to figure to ourselves scenes which never existed, or

can exist, and which have not the least resemblance to the truth of things; but if a man's understanding is not crazed he will not take these fictions for realities: nor will he endeavour to make them pass for fuch, without a determined purpose of impoling on himself. The most common, and indeed the most effectual, way of escaping from primary truths, is by employing our thoughts fo much upon other objects, as, in a manner, to forget and lose fight of their evidence; but that is a poor expedient, resembling the practice of little children, who cover their heads, that they may avoid the fight of objects from which they know they cannot fly in bearing on tog exclusion

# alorque abraid de Alore a ni vere postete

durble work, the Spirit of I wire, for in-

A man of sense will rest in the belief of one God, till he sees ground to suspect that more than one exist.

THE over-zealous friends of religion, not contented with proving by arguments the being and perfections of God, have been accustomed to prove, that there Wol. II. K is

is no other God but one; which is extremely abfurd. For, to fay nothing of their acting against the rules of just reafoning, by taking upon them the proof of a negative, they ought, at least, before they offer any fatisfaction on the fubject, to have inquired, whether, in our enlightened age, any man in his fenfes fuspects that more gods than one exist, and on what this fuspicion is founded. For the condescension due to the ignorance, weakness, and mistakes of men, ought not to be extended to wilful folly; nor ought we to give encouragement to chimerical suppositions, or difingenuous pretences of fcepticifm.

You have got acquainted with fome valuable work, the Spirit of Laws, for instance, and in a circle of friends express your esteem of the industry, the judgement, and genius, of the author; but are interrupted by fome impertinent reafoner, who tells you, that you are not certain whether this work is to be afcribed to one or more authors. You paufe, and ask him, whether he knows of any other author than the Baron de Montesquieu. or whether he finds any thing in the work that

Jans 15 L

that leads him to think of another? And if he fay he does not, you go on with the praises of Montesquien, without minding his objection. In the same manner, we proceed on all other fubjects, except religion; against which mankind have been fo long indulged the liberty of offering the most futile furmises.

As foon as a man of fense gets the idea of a regular work, or plan of wife conduct, he has immediate recourse to an intelligent being, of ability adequate to the effect; nor will he, but on due information, and proper evidence, admit of an affociate; because a work of design indicates one, and but one author, to a found understanding. The work itself may give occasion for the supposition of a variety of fubordinate agents; but, on that supposition, the mind always fixes on and rests in one author only. If you are well informed, that your watch is the work, not of one, but of a number of artifts, you do well to believe it: but that is no reafon for my judging fo of my watch; though I knew that the different parts were made by different workmen. The same may be faid of a palace, a ship, a battle or a siege, K 2

or any other work of defign. Whether we may not suppose a community, conspiring with fuch perfect unanimity in the production of some great work, that the honour shall not be due to one individual more than another, we will leave to the discussion of those who delight in such questions; but the subject under consideration here, is not what men may conceive, but what they will believe; and we affirm, that, without good evidence to the contrary, common fense will always rest in the belief of that fingle author pointed out by the phenomena; and that on all fubjects it is the province of common fense to banish chimerical suppositions, and rest in the belief of realities, pointed out by the works of nature or art. And if proper care is not had to give full exercise to this privilege of our rational nature, there is an end of all certainty; we are immediately in fairy-land, and exposed to all the dreams and delutions of falle learning.

This way of thinking is fo natural and just, and so consonant to the reason of men, that even they who, becoming vain in their imaginations, and whose foolish hearts were darkened to a degree that filled

heaven

heaven and earth with a rabble of deities. ftill had recourse to one, the greatest and the best, the father of gods and men. Through fear, through flattery, and through weak credulity, they adopted a multiplicity of inferior deities : but through the force of that faculty which is characteristical of rationality, they still fettled in one first cause and supreme ruler. And though it is true, that they facrilegiously transferred that worship and honour to inferior beings, which is due only to the fupreme, (as we are too prone to pay that regard to the laws of nature. and even to a weak mortal, which is due only to God); yet still it may be questioned, whether any people was ever fo depraved, or beforted, as to lofe fight of one fupreme being: or, if any fuch are to be found, we prefume no man of fense would propose any other method of setting them right, than by pointing out that admirable harmony, and unity of delign, which fhine forth fo illustriously from the face of nature.

When the nations revolted from God, and followed after vanities, it pleased him to interpose, and by many figns and MANUE SO wonders.

wonders, repeated from age to age, to preserve the knowledge and worship of himself in one nation, till that great light appeared, so often foretold, and so long expected, which has banished polytheism, and established the belief and worship of one God only. And shall we now, in the face of this light, go about to establish the belief of this doctrine by metaphysical arguments? We who complain so much of the licentiousness of sceptics, shall we wantonly attempt a proof of a truth of which no man of sense entertains a serious doubt?

The disciples of Manes were intitled to satisfaction, because they sounded on realities; but it is below the dignity of a divine or philosopher to sight with chimeras. These ancient heretics had not the boldness of modern theorists, who scruple not to resolve natural and moral evil into the divine will; but, from the same aversion which all guilty persons have of bringing the charge home to themselves, they fancied themselves under the necessity of having recourse to two gods, the authors of all that is good or evil in the world. This gross error is, however, long since extinct; and

and the friends of religion can be under no obligation to prove the unity of God, till at least some one appear, who can say with a good conscience, that he suspects that there are more than one to whom he owes that worship and obedience which is due in return for his being and prefervation, and till he assign some plausible reason for this suspicion.

Lancherenisder the being and his in the week established Gods, but are serious as the second contracts were is president to the property of a structure of subject a animissing stoot to assigned daily no mind, and believe the being of of the distance by a superior of the editor surfactors were in our the teltiment courtescitio to a similar and the state it a social a country sunday of secuidar sond and pool discount signification and the state of admiodernation atsall, they cantle nor to resolverothers as he district existante the ididens wer ellhad thout their avertion inguitar qued observed beinging Train to the position they tear weit to primare the cated ity of her to escalable min of the tack of the supplier of aid it different on the sold to be sold it is Handis excluse a least apple the constitute

and the friends of religion can be under

70

COMMON BRHSE.

Ch. W.

### Of the Attributes of God,

owes may worthing and abodience, which

es due in retent for his being and pre-

## dervissions, rad a que Align fone plantible

To acknowledge the being, and dispute the attributes of God, betrays great stupidity, or gross prevarication.

CHILDREN SP HE WAS IN

I is impossible to believe the being of God, and be ignorant of his attributes: for if, on the testimony of the phenomena of nature, we admit the one, we must, on the same testimony, admit the other; and if these phenomena give any information at all, they must inform us of both. The essence of God, as indeed the effence of all beings whatever, is hid from us; and all that we know of any being, is certain powers or attributes which we hold to be effential to that being. There are certain properties effential to timber, to stone, to metals, with which we are acquainted; and this is all we

we know of the fubiect. There are qualities, powers, and properties, essential to vegetables, to animals, and to rational beings; and our knowledge of these makes up all the knowledge we have of fuch beings: And, in like manner, the notices we have of the powers and perfections of the fupreme bein make up all the knowledge we have, or can have, of him; and if the phenomena of nature give us any ideas at all, they must, as has been faid. give us an idea of the attributes of God.

We acknowledge, that it is impossible to avoid the idea of God when we look on the phenomena of nature; but if we do not content ourselves with words without meaning, we must, at the same time. acknowledge, that it is impossible for us to form any conception of the immense fystem of nature, without an idea of the immensity of his power who made and upholds it; that it is impossible to trace the endless connection and combination of causes conspiring to one great defign, without having an idea of the unfathomable depth of the divine wifdom; that it is impossible to furvey the multitude of living creatures he hath brought into be-VOL. II. ing,

ing, which he upholds in being, and protects from danger, and for whom he makes continual and bountiful supplies, without acknowledging his immense benevolence and parental care. And when we recollect the various fufferings of body and mind, which he hath connected with, and made confequent upon, almost every deviation from moral rectitude, even in this life, and the natural dread which every guilty person has of a more exact retribution in another state, it is imposfible for us to avoid an idea of his tremendous justice: for though a full difplay of the justice of God is not to be expected till the scene is finished, and moral agents are ripe for judgement; yet we have, from the constitution of things, fufficient information of this attribute alfo; and fuch, upon the whole, as renders all inexcusable who do not pay the acknowledgements to God which are his due. An in the braid continue in errors

A favage, who runs through the woods in pursuit of his game, or in pursuit of his enemy, without looking further, may know little of the perfections, though he acknowledge the being of God. Perhaps

a few of the lower class of mankind among ourselves, who gaze on the heavens and the earth like the dumb cattle, and perhaps not a few in high rank, whose attention is wholly employed in acquiring, improving, and enjoying, a great fortune; may have the fame imperfect, faint, obscure idea of God with the most ignorant favage: but all fuch ignorance is utterly inexcufable; because the invisible things of God, as the scripture speaks, are clearly feen, being understood by the things that are made; and because the heavens and the earth, the seas, and the air, the fire, the hail, and the fnow, do publish and proclaim the perfections of their author to every intelligent being.

Ignorance of God, and unacquaintedness with his persections, is more unpardonable in this than in any other age;
because we are furnished with a variety of
excellent writers, who, from the phenomena of nature, have pointed out what
we are concerned to know and attend to,
with a clearness and strength that gives
high satisfaction. Show a clock or a
watch to a savage, and he is barely astonished; acquaint him with the use of these

chair

machines, and he acknowledges the skill of the artist; give him such a view of the connection and combination of parts as he is capable of, and in proportion to his idea of the machinery is his admiration of the ability of the artist. In like manner, if the most ignorant, thoughtless, and stupid of the human race, who is not an idiot, will peruse, with moderate attention, the works of Derham, Ray, or the Display of Nature by the Abbé de Pluche, he will have not only a perception, but a feeling both of the being and perfections of God. Or if any man grudges the trouble of looking into books, or is afraid of being imposed on by the address of skilful writers, let him but look around him with some degree of attention to a few undoubted facts; the regular fuccession of day and night, of feed-time and harvest; the regular succession of animals, with parts and powers fuited to their way of life; the exact proportion obferved in the birth of males and females; the exact and regular supply of feeds and plants for their support and nourishment; the exact position of the heavenly bodies, with their constant and regular revolutions

tions from age to age: — let him turn his attention to these, and a multitude of the like facts, exposed to obvious observation, and then tell what he thinks of the power, the wisdom, and parental care of the author of nature. For the business here is not to reason, but to judge.

Men of taste and judgement look into Cicero and Demosthenes, and pronounce them orators; they look into Homer and Virgil, and are transported with their inventive and creative powers; but cannot, it would feem, difcern the perfections of God from his works. They go abroad, and, with deep attention, examine the remains of ancient sculpture, painting, and architecture, and are full of the praises of the artists; but overlook the structure of the universe, and pretend to be ignorant of the perfections of its author. From the facts recorded of Lycurgus, Solon, and Numa Pompilius, they allow them to be great statesmen, and wife legislators; but they hesitate about the government of the fupreme ruler. All, with one voice, proclaim Sir Isaac Newton to be almost divine, for having given us a clear confiftent account of the planetary fystem; but do EHOLE

do not acknowledge the absolute perfection of him who formed the spheres, and governs their motions. This is a proceeding so unfair and unjust, as comes nothing short of downright Atheism; and will undoubtedly cover those who are chargeable with it with shame and confusion, at that tremendous period, when the honour of the Divine Majesty will be vindicated before angels, devils, and men.

We cannot fee God with our eyes, or hear him with our ears, or feel his effence by our external organs; neither do we hear. or fee, or feel, any of the living beings with which we are acquainted, whether rational or irrational: but as from the words, the looks, the gestures, and various actions of animals, we have a clear exhibition of those powers of which they are possessed, and as from the regular operation of the laws of nature, we have undoubted information of the existence of laws, which we do not, and cannot perceive by our fenses; so from the works of God, we have a distinct, clear, and full manifestation of his perfections; and cannot affent in the one case, and hesitate in the other, without incurring the guilt of gross

gross prevarication. And in vain shall we plead the immensity of the object, or the weakness of our faculties, in excuse of our insidelity; for that excuse is frivolous. Because the direct view of the sun dazzles our sight, and compels us to use a medium which breaks the force of its rays, is there any ground from hence to doubt of the existence of this luminary, or of the splendor wherewith it is incompassed?

Lord Bolingbroke, with great appearance of pious humility, has taken upon him to diffuade mankind from entertaining any idea of the moral perfections and moral government of God; and, with no less appearance of pious zeal, has pronounced a fevere fentence on all divines and philosophers, from Plato to Dr Clarke, who maintain fuch doctrines: but his Lordship had the rashness to write four volumes on a fubject which he had not duly considered, and therefore did not understand: for though he appears to be ignorant of it, it is undoubtedly true, that the inadequate knowledge we have of any fubject, is as real knowledge as that which is adequate. The knowledge which a child of three years of age has of the person

person of its mother, is as real, as the knowledge which the same child has of the same object at thirteen years of age; and the knowledge at that age is as real, as the knowledge attained at the age of twenty-three, which takes in all the peculiarities of shape, complexion, and seatures; and may on that account be called adequate.

Divines and philosophers have not always observed the caution and modest circumfpection which is fit, in their reafonings about the divine nature and perfections: and perhaps all reasoning on this fubject ought to dismissed, and all our i+ deas of the attributes of God ought to be derived immediately from the simple testimony of the phenomena, and the express declarations of scripture; for then our ideas, however inadequate and, imperfect, will always be true; or if they are attended with any degree of mistake; they will be fuch, however, as fuit our state, and answer the end of our existence. The ideas we have at present of God, come as far fhort of the ideas we shall have in a more perfect state of existence, as the knowledge a child of three years of age nelliga

has of its parents, comes short of what it will have at thirteen. And the ideas we shall attain of God in the first stage of our existence in a future state, will probably come short of the ideas we shall attain in a few centuries following; and in all probability, our faculties will unfold themfelves, and our views of God, and his adorable perfections, will, to our unspeakable joy, be enlarged and improved through all the periods of our existences In the mean time, let us not be fo injurious to our maker, or to ourselves, as to deny our having any knowledge of his attributes, because we cannot comprehend them, or because we have not that view of the object which we may have hereafter; for as young children have fufficient knowledge of their parents to answer all their purpoles; fo we know enough of God to fear, and to love him, to trust and obey him. This is philosophy; and this is common sense.

By neglecting those powers which diftinguish us from inferior animals, we may fink into a flate of ignorance and infenfibility little different from theirs; and by wantonly indulging vain imagina-SEVOL. II. tions

tions in opposition to obvious truth, we may run into abfurdities more pernicious than the ignorance of favages: but if we will act the part which becomes us, and is incumbent on us, we may attain to as clear and diffinct perceptions and feelings of the perfections of God, by the faculty which diftinguishes us from the lower animals, as we have of other objects, by the faculties we enjoy in common with them; and the more we give exercise to our nobler powers, they grow the more in strength and quickness, and give us Still truer, clearer, and stronger perceptions and feelings of primary truths, till they at length become the governing principle of our conduct, y de de for the de state the har going cultured linearity from:

#### CHAP. L

the dealers or many plants to entire air

The experience men have of the goodness and justice of God, renders all hesitation about these attributes utterly inexcusable.

Surrounded, as we are, with monuments of the justice and goodness of God, with what face can we hesitate, or plead the want of evidence? Men may refuse refuse to come to the light, or shut their eyes upon it; but if they will employ the probity and good sense wherewith they are endued, on occurrences which appear every day, and every hour, they shall find it impossible to account for the blef-sings of life, without having recourse to the goodness, or the evils of life without having recourse to the justice, of God.

That we, and numberless other creatures, are possessed of a variety of blessings which make the happiness of our lives, is a fact that will not be disputed; and that the greatest part of these bleffings are derived, not from our own skill or industry, but from the constitution of nature, and the bounty of its author, is another fact which can as little be disputed. Now, to what shall we ascribe this bounty in the author of nature? Was he under any necessity of conferring these favours upon us? He was completely perfect and bleffed before we came into existence, and would be perfect and happy though we were reduced to our primitive nothing. We will not dare to suspect him of bestowing favours with an infidious defign: and as little can

M 2

oluibi.

we suspect him of selfishness; for how can he who gave being to all things, and stands in need of nothing, be suspected of malice or selfishness? If, then, we cannot fuspect him of insidious or selfish views, and know that he was under no necessity of making this world, and furnishing it as he has done, what account shall we make of what we feel in ourselves, and fee in fuch an immense variety of creatures? Why did he give us existence, and why has he endued us with those defires and capacities by which we are distinguished? and why has he presented us with fo great a variety of objects to fill those capacities, and fatisfy those defires? We may avoid feeing the truth, and be unwilling to own it ! and no wonder we should; for when we think of what he has done for us, and the undutiful returns we have made to him, we must be filled with shame and confusion: but were our hearts as cold as ice, and as hard as adamant, we shall be forced to own, that our being, with all the bleffings attending it, can flow from no other fource than a delight the Deity has in communicating happiness to his creatures. And if indeed he delights

delights in communicating happiness, can we doubt his being good? And if we fee happiness communicated in a variety of forms, beyond what we are able to conceive, and have reason to believe that it is communicated through all the boundless regions of space, beyond our comprehension, and probably beyond the comprehension of all created intelligence; and if we ourselves feel the effects of this univerfal bounty; can we be infensible of the obligations we are under to the divine goodness? And shall we indulge futile furmifes of false philosophy, to the prejudice of our great benefactor? Is it wifdom, is it gratitude, or is it good fenfe, to hefitate about the goodness of God?

There are evils in life, as well as bleffings; and as the latter bear witness to the goodness, so do the former bear witness to the justice, of God. It is easy to resolve blessings into benevolence; but if you set aside malice, caprice, and wickedness, which, in the government of God, must be set aside, it will be impossible to account for the evils of life without having recourse to his justice. In the disposal of savours, you ought to believe, that the

the divine benevolence is regulated by wifdom; but in permitting or inflicting evils, you must believe, that he has a strict regard to justice; and cannot, without heinous impiety, suppose the least degree of pain or misery that does not flow from this attribute; and therefore, whether you incline it or not, you are bound to acknowledge the justice of God in every instance of pain or misery you see in others, or feel in yourself \*.

Sulmer You

\* I have already declined accounting for the fufferings of infants, and inferior animals, because the subject does not fall within the fphere of common fense. They who fatisfy themselves with a mere hypothesis, may, if they will, suppose another state of existence, in which animals shall be fully compensated for their undeserved sufferings. while we content ourselves with affirming what we know. For ought we know to the contrary, the fufferings of innocent animals may be strictly due to the system of which they make a part, and may be compensated and overpaid by benefits derived from the fame fystem; but without a revelation, or fome data in nature to which we have not access, it is impossible to show how the sufferings of mere animals can be compensated, or should be due to the system in strict justice: por is it possible to trace the justice of many dispensations of Providence even towards moral agents. - But this does not hinder us from accounting for the well-deferved fufferings of many guilty. perfons within our knowledge, or adhering to the general position, That it is impossible there should be any suffering of any kind, under a perfect government, that

You may be at a loss about many difpensations of the divine providence; and no wonder you should: but whether you can or cannot trace this or the other act of the divine government, you are bound to pronounce it just; because it is not in your power to conceive, that the fupreme ruler should, on any consideration, be under a temptation to do otherwise. This acknowledgement you owe to inferior beings, and much more to God. Should a man's conduct have no appearance of justice, or should it even have a strong appearance of the contrary; yet if you know and are well affured of the uprightness of his difpositions, and see no temptation he has in the present case to do wrong, you are bound to suppose, that he has conducted himself by rules of justice which you cannot affign: but the obligation becomes infinitely stronger in judging of the

is not due in strict justice. — To pretend to knowledge, we have not, is silly; — and to dissemble the knowledge we have, is disingenuous. On this account, we may detaine accounting for the sufferings of innocent animals; but must resolve the well-deserved sufferings of moral agents into the justice of God.

Library Indonesia on This squared the

accounting to the evals as become not

divine

divine administration; because a just man may deviate from the rules of justice through ignorance or weakness, but it is impossible that the supreme being should.

Mankind, in all ages, have made loud and bitter complaints of the unequal distribution of good and evil, and especially of the triumph of vice and wickedness over justice and piety: and on some occasions the wife and the good have joined in the cry, but always with a declared refervation of the absolute rectitude of the fupreme ruler. Some of the learned have supposed a pre-existent state of trial, to account for the unavoidable evils to which the human race is fubjected; and all men, learned and unlearned, have had recourfe to a future state of retribution, to redress the evils of this life; and perhaps the philosophers of our day are the only persons who have had the inconsiderate temerity of accounting for the evils we feel and fear, without having recourse to the justice of God.

Our later writers have given us plain enough hints of imbarrassments arising from the nature and constitution of things, which

which boundless wisdom and power could not furmount; but in fo doing have trefpassed, not only on the principles of found philosophy, but of common fense: for it is nonfense to talk of difficulties and imbarrassiments arising from a constitution of things to which the fupreme being gave existence of free choice. Limited rulers may, for preserving the peace and order of fociety, be fometimes laid under the necessity of treating their subjects with greater severity than otherwise they would chuse; but no such necessity can take place in the divine administration: nor are we at liberty to figure difficulties and imbarraffments of which we are incompetent judges, when we may account for all events by the absolute perfections of the divine nature, and rectitude of the divine All are agreed in the impossibility that the Deity should counteract his own effential perfections in the formation or execution of his plan; and therefore the most distant hints, or obscure surmises, of his having framed a constitution of things which laid him under a necessity of treating his subjects improperly, or of permitting or inflicting any fufferings of any kind Vol. II. which

which were not strictly due, ought to be rejected, as unphilosophical, blasphemous, and abominable.

It is worthy of notice, that the Christian revelation gives complete fatisfaction on this subject, by informing us of a plan of government, in which wisdom, justice, and goodness, have full scope, and in which every act of goodness is an act of justice, in consequence of the interposition of one who has merited for himself and others:—A person, to wit, of highest dignity, who, by a course of unparablelled obedience, has merited, in the strict sense of the word, savours of various kinds for his adherents, which, in no consistency with wisdom, equity, or justice, could otherwise be conferred upon them.

### CHAP. III.

sund that they are the

The little sense men have of the goodness and justice of God must be imputed to the badness of their hearts.

IT must be owned, that we have not the same quick and clear perception of the goodness and justice, which we have

have of the wisdom and power, of God, for a reason that is little to our honour, namely, that our hearts are not fo good as our understanding. If a man has understanding but one degree above the level of an idiot, it is not in his power to furvey the harmony of the universe, without perceiving the power and wisdom of him who conducts and upholds the whole: but some degree of goodness of heart appears necessary to just ideas of divine goodness; and one cannot have true views of the justice of God, without being possessed of this quality in some degree. But bad as our hearts may be, God has not left himfelf without a witness to his adorable perfections: for if we look into the bottom of our minds, we shall find a perception, with a feeling too, in some degree, both of the goodness and justice of God.

Your servant, whom you have raised from indigency to creditable circumstances, appears insensible of your goodness: Because he belongs to your family, he looks upon all you have done for him as due; and because you have not done all he expected, and perhaps because you have done more for others than for him,

N 2

he makes light of all your favours, puts himself to no trouble to please you, and makes no scruple of offending you; hardly behaves with decency in your presence; and in your absence, and among his fellow-fervants, takes the liberty of speaking and acting against your honour and interest. You have it in your power to reduce him to beggary and difgrace; but do it not, and are unwilling to do it. You overlook his ingratitude, and continue to do him favours; but he is the more emboldened in his infolence and ingratitude. He knows that you can punish him as he deserves; but believes that you are too good to do it. Let no man fay, that this is a fictitious character; for there are not wanting instances of fuch baseness towards men; and this is the well-known behaviour of multitudes towards Almighty God. Now, we appeal to any difinterested person, who has any degree of goodness and probity, and defy him to look on this character without a detestation proportioned to the probity and good fense of which he is possessed; and if he will bring the cafe home to him felf, he will find, by the same rules of judging,

judging, the monstrous ingratitude of admitting frivolous objections to the goodness of God, or behaving towards him as if he had received no favours: and this judgement he ought to pronounce, for to this judgement he will be brought at last. When those passions which at prefent blind his judgement, and corrupt his heart, are no more, he shall see the truth in this very light. He will both fee and feel it, to his unspeakable consternation. ve all med surgoust conflots of sun

It is worthy of notice, that the generality of men, even of bad men, have more distinct, clear, and steady views, of the justice than of the goodness of God. Their ideas of divine goodness are indeterminate, vague, and indeed in contradiction to fense and reason: but their ideas of the other attribute are precise and determinate; for as they are perfuaded, that God will not exceed the bounds of demerit in his punishments, so they expect, or at least they dread, a treatment corresponding to that standard. You will fay, that their ideas of divine justice arise from fear. True. But the fear of what? The fear of punishment, And what is adging!

the fear of punishment? It is the fear of evil deserved; a fear which, in spite of their utmost endeavours, it is impossible to banish from their hearts. Enthusiasm on the one hand, and libertine reasoning on the other, has done much to weaken the fears of bad men; but to extinguish the sense of demerit, and of evil connected with it, or confequent upon it, is utterly impossible. The experiment has been tried a thousand times, and will be tried as long as there are bad men in the world; but with no fuccess, or with none that is answerable to the labour bestowed. Even the prefumption and boldness raised by habits of vice and impiety, are but temporary, like those raised by drunkenness or madnefs, or any other perversion of the rational faculties: for whenever the man comes to himfelf, he fees his danger, bewails his folly, is forced to pass sentence upon himfelf, or to acknowledge the juflice of the divine government.

If there is any truth in what is commonly told of the intrepid composure of upright men in scenes of danger, or of the consternation and terror which frequently seizes bad men on these occasions,

we must think, that a connection betwixt guilt and punishment, innocence and safety, is inseparable from the rational soul. Men think it a reproach on their understandings to doubt of the being of God, or even to hesitate about the immensity of that power and wisdom which upholds and governs the fystem of nature; but if they judge right, they ought to think it not less shameful to hesitate about the goodness or justice of God; for to think, that a being of absolute perfection should love a bad man, or not love a good man, is a flat contradiction to that rationality on which we value ourselves. And further, men ought to be more careful to form just ideas of these than of any other of the divine attributes; because false or injurious notions of the goodness or justice of God, are more offensive to him. and hurtful to ourselves, than any other falfities we admit into our minds. Errors of this kind, voluntarily perfifted in, appear to be unpardonable; at least they are fuch as we cannot eafily forgive in ourfelves, and cannot eafily expect will be forgiven by God, and morning the selection tenientiurence bed med an there un abone,

Panamina

L. CHANGE BANGSON

and and beauties office

#### C H A P. IV.

It is impossible to conceive, that a being of abfolute perfection should do wrong, or should not, in all cases, do what is right and fit to be done.

IF one has business of consequence to I transact with any person, or depends on his friendship, he will be desirous of all the information he can get of his capacity, disposition, and principles; but, above all, will be anxious to know his leading principle; because that constitutes his character, and by it he will chiefly govern himself. In like manner, it concerns us much to give attention to all the difcoveries we have of the divine attributes: but to be in a particular manner attentive to the rectitude of the divine will; because by it. and by it alone, we can regulate our expectations with certainty. The immense goodness and parental affection of God give great hopes; but his irreconcileable abhorrence of moral evil creates equal fears to fuch imperfect beings as we are; and, agitated

agitated alternately by these hopes and fears, we should be mightily disturbed and confounded, if the absolute rectitude of the divine will did not afford a folid' ground of encouragement to all of upright hearts, and to all who are conscious to themselves of good intentions: and of this attribute we have the utmost affurance, not only from its being almost perpetually infifted on in the feriptures, but from the impossibility of entertaining the least doubt or suspicion concerning it.

It is extremely difficult to conceive, that an intelligent being; even of limited capacity; should do wrong of free choice; and this difficulty has fo much weight with many learned men, as to perfuade them, that moral evil must always be the effect of some unavoidable mistake, or fome irrefiftible impulse on the will: and they, on the other hand, who maintain the freedom of man's will, are forced to own, that the faulty conduct of mankind is absolutely unaccountable; and such as could not be expected or believed, if it had not been feen and felt. If then we judge in this manner of inferior beings, what must our judgement be of the fu--VOL. II. preme.

preme, but that, in all cases, he doth what is fit and right; that iniquity must be far from him; and that his will must be the only perfect standard of rectitude?

The man of the best understanding, and foundest judgement, may, in some particular cases, overlook the plainest obligations, through indolence and inattention, or through precipitancy of thought; he who has the firmest attachment to truth and justice, may not, in every competition with other interests, give full exertion to his good principles; and the man of the greatest fortitude, and firmness of mind, may not be able, in many cases, to withstand the blind impulse of his paffions: and this makes an easy account of the deviations of limited beings. But none of these defects can have place with him whose understanding is infinite, and whose power is without controul; whose judgement in all things is according to truth, and whose will is irresistible. We must therefore, in contradiction to all appearances, and to the foolish opinions of the world, learned and unlearned, and to the foolish suggestions of our own hearts, adhere to this capital truth, that in all c'afes

right and fit to be done; governs all events, and treats all fubordinate beings, by the rules of the most perfect wisdom, justice, and goodness.

The disorders which appear in this life, and especially the triumph of vice over virtue, which is not uncommon, have led all the world to think of another state, in which there will be a diffribution more just and equal, and more fuited to the ideas we entertain of the supreme ruler : of which the connection between virtue and happiness, vice and misery, which prevails upon the whole even in this life. may be confidered as a prefage and forerunner. For though modest inquirers will allow, that we are not competent judges of the economy of God; yet they may. with reason, maintain, and will not depart from it, that he will redress the evils which prevail at prefent, put an end to the triumph of the wicked, and reward the services of the just, and treat all his fubjects by the most perfect rules of wifdom, justice, and goodness. And though curious men have bewildered themselves with vain conjectures about a future flate

0 2

450

of existence; yet all who judge by the rectitude of the divine will, have always regulated themselves by the expectation of a state of happiness or misery, proportioned to the degree of their virtue or vice: and they must necessarily do so; because it is impossible for them to doubt, that the Deity will do what is right and fit to be done work some o briefs on he as both the

The knowledge of this attribute is of fuch consequence in the conduct of life, that if we knew in all cases what was right and fit. we should know the mind of God in all cases. And though there are many cases in which it is impossible for us to know, with certainty, what is right and fit, there are many more in which we have the most absolute certainty: and in these our belief of the purity and rectitude of the divine will, is the fame to us, that the Urim and Thummim on Aaron's breaftplate were to the people of Ifrael; for if. we are conscious to ourselves of doing what is right and fit in any case, we may be equally fo of the approbation of God in that particular case; and if we are confcious of wrong in any particular case, we are equally conscious of his displeasure and

and disapprobation. On this account it is, that all mankind have agreed in ascribing a sacred authority to conscience, calling it sometimes the voice of God, and sometimes the vicegerent of God; because in all plain cases of right and wrong, we have as clear, and indubitable, and authoritative a discovery of the mind or will of God, as if we heard a voice from heaven, or were savoured with any other special revelation on the subject.

Self-love has a mighty power in blind+ ing and perverting the judgement; and therefore we do not so easily admit the divine displeasure at vice, as his delight in virtue: but the one is never found feparate from the other, unless in the vain in maginations of deluded men; and that de lution vanishes of courfe, upon confidering the impossibility of loving what is lovely, or effeeming what is praise-worthy, without a proportional contempt or abhorrence of their opposites. It is impossible for us to conceive, that God should love or esteem a person for his amiable or estimable qualities, without his having an equal degree of difregard and abhorrence of one possessed of the opposite qualities.

qualities. Whatever is the judgement of felf-love, this is undoubtedly the judgement of reason: and it is our duty to anpeal from the one to the other, until we arrive at a way of thinking that can be depended on in the conduct of life.

Our idea of the divine rectitude is often impaired and traversed, by our idea of the divine goodness; but this is entirely owing to our imputing to God the weakness of man. Hardly can we ourselves indulge any degree of affection for a perfon, without some degree of indulgence to his faults and vices; as, on the other hand, we feldom give full scope to our difpleafure at mens vices, without lofing, in fome degree, the tenderness that is due to their persons. There are few. extremely few, of mankind, fo much above the weakness of human nature, as to preserve these seemingly opposite affections in their just strength; but this we must necessarily suppose of God, who is not liable to our weaknesses, and whose judgement, therefore, must always be according to truth. In strictness of speech, we ought not to ascribe love or hatred, e-Reem or contempt, or any other affection

of the human mind, to God: but we must believe, that the right is conformable, and the wrong, in all cases, is disagreeable, and diametrically opposite to the mind and will of God; and we must surther believe, that it is absolutely impossible, that he should, on any consideration or by any means whatever, be reconciled to the wrong, or alienated from the right, as created beings may be; because he is essentially just and good.

Parents, and law-givers, have an end and object beyond themselves; with a view to which all their measures are formed, and by which therefore they are regulated: but it is impossible that the Deity fhould have any other object of his government besides the exercise and enjoyment of his own adorable perfections and whether he difpenfes good or evil. rewards or punishments, it is impossible that his will should submit to any other regulation besides its own essential rectitude. He makes the good happy, and the bad wretched, not from any fuch political reasons as influence human government, but from the effential perfection of his nature, which necessarily makes one the

the object of his approbation, and the other of his displeasure. It is impossible to conceive, that a good God should not love a creature who refembles himself in goodness; and it is impossible that he whom he loves should not be happy. It is impossible that he should not detest and abhor a creature whose disposition is the reverse of his own; and it is impossible that he whom God detefts and abhors, should not be miserable. These truths are as obvious as any axiom in geometry: and to them we ought to adhere, in spite of all appearances to the contrary, and in contradiction to the fuggestions of felflove.

Superstition and enthusiasm dictate hopes and fears with little or no regard to motal worth; but religion, which hath its soundation in just conceptions of Deity, dictates hopes and fears in exact proportion to our consciousness of well-doing, or the contrary. If we do well, or but homestly endeavour to do so, we are sure of his approbation and favour; and if we do not, we are equally sure of his disapprobation and displeasure. These primary truths, which every one must believe who

who believes there is a God, are fundainental to religion; and we are religious, or otherwise, as we do or do not regulate burselves by them.

## Ham & M. H. A. P. V.

That their guilt is atrocious who deny what is due to the Deity, may, with safety, be appealed to those who retain the least sense of what is due to a benefactor or parent, a sovereign or judge.

TE have already observed, that men do not judge in religion by the fame rules of good fense and candour which they employ on other subjects; and shall often have occasion to renew the complaint in the course of this Appeal; and before we proceed farther, think fit, in this place, to declare against all such difingenuous practices, and the indulgence they have hitherto met with. If a man, in the concerns of common life, shows a promptness to offer abfurd objections to obvious truths, we conceive an ill opinion of his understanding; but when men have fled to mere metaphyfics, to arbitra-VOL. II.

ry suppositions, to chimeras, and mad conceits, in opposition to the most obvious truths in religion, they have been indulged the freedom of debate, and one demonstration after another has been offered for their fatisfaction. When a man shows an alertness in devising one topic of reasoning after another, to elude obligations of justice or gratitude, of which he cannot be altogether ignorant, we conceive a bad opinion of his heart; but licentious writers against the primary truths of religion are treated respectfully, though the visible tendency of all they say is to weaken, and, if possible, to elude the obligations we are under, in justice and gratitude, to the worship and obedience of the greatest and best of beings. Such a manner of proceeding is no less disgraceful to learning, than dishonourable to religion.

We are not ignorant, that our celebrated writers, mistaking reverse of wrong for right, have endeavoured to correct the partial zeal of their forefathers for the duties of the first table, by a zeal equally partial for those of the second table of the law; and that many of them lofing fight

of God in a great measure, have made the interests of fociety the fole standard of right and wrong; and in compliance with the corrupt tafte of the times, have laid out all their zeal about focial virtue, treating our behaviour towards God as a matter of flight concern, if they do not pass it over altogether. But we appeal to common fense; and defy them to offer the shadow of reason, why a man ought not to be as sensible of his obligations to Almighty God as to any inferior being; and why he should not be as strictly bound in juflice to pay all due acknowledgements to him, as to any other to whom he is indebted; or on whom he depends; or why the man who prevaricates in religion should not be as much the object of contempt and abhorrence, as he who prevaricates on any other fubject of importance.

If a man has the meanners of foul to deny his family and friends, because they are not respected as he could wish by people of fashion, he is held in contempt: If, to gratify the petulance of his temper, or the humour of those he sits with, he throws out contemptuous jeers on his father and friends, he renders himself detestable:

P 2

And

And if, after a course of undutiful behaviour, he is deaf to the kind folicitations of his father, because the good man is not respected by people of fashion, he is looked upon as a monster. What then shall we fay of those, who, from no better principles, act a part no less culpable to the father of angels and men? If a man goes about to frame arguments for leffening his obligations to the person who protects him from his adversaries, and ministers to all his wants, we scruple not to call him a villain: What epithet then shall we bestow on those who employ all the parts wherewith God hath bleffed them, to weaken, and, if possible, to cancel the obligations of religion? If the fubject of any jurisdiction shall add to repeated transgressions of the law, an open disavowal of its authority, or a contemptuous neglect of its institutions, are we to wonder, that fuch a miscreant should be crushed by its power? What then ought they to expect, who are conscious of such behaviour towards the fovereign of the u-This is not reasoning; but it niverse? is common fense. You may call it preaching; and indeed it is the only way in which 11635.

which a man of sense and spirit would deliver his thoughts from the pulpit on a subject so plain and interesting; and if it is not sit to convince the judgement, which indeed is not necessary, it is sit to reach a better end; namely, to touch the hearts at least of those who are not past feeling.

When men act a part that is plainly irrational, they have no title to delicate treatment; and if they will betake themselves to futile furmifes, in contradiction to truths engraven on every human heart, they have no cause to complain of the freedom that is used with them. On the contrary, they ought to believe themselves treated with abundance of respect, when we suppose them possessed of as much probity and good sense as lays the foundation of an appeal.

There is a law, obliging every accuser to swear to the truth of his accusation, if required; and were the friends of religion allowed the privilege which every accused person has by this law, the controversy about primary truths would soon be at an end. Or if they who take the liberty of objecting, would seriously ask themselves, whether they really believe the truth

and the

truth of their own objections, there would

be no controverfy at all.

Upon the whole, there is no end to cavilling; but if a man have as much judgement as enables him to diftinguish betwixe obvious truth and palpable absurdity, with as much probity as makes him feel the obligations of justice and gratitude, we undertake to give him fatisfaction concerning the primary truths of religion; and if he has as much fortitude as to follow the direction of his own heart, in opposition to the mode of the times, and the cravings of his irregular appetites and affections, we will promife him a fatisfaction from adopting obvious truth, fuperior to what can arife from any laboured proof or demonstration.

Let him take ever fo short a furvey of the stupendous order and harmony which reigns in that system of which he makes a part, and if he retains any degree of probity and good fense, he must acknowledge the immense power and wifdom of him who produced, upholds, and directs the whole. Let him attend for a moment to that profusion of bleffings derived from the supreme being on such a multitude.

tude of creatures, and if he hath the common feelings of a man, he must be sensible of the divine goodness. Let him observe the variety of fufferings by which he checks, chastifes, and punishes the undutiful behaviour of his fubjects, and he will be forced to acknowledge the justice of God. Or if, as is probable, he inclines to elude the evidence of this awful attribute, let him ask himself, whether he can conceive, that a being of absolute perfection should inslict, permit, or threaten fuch fufferings to any number of his creatures, without just cause; or whether, on any confideration whatever, he should enter into any measures of government, or give any treatment to any one of his fubjects that is not conformable to the strictest rules of reason, equity, and justice. Or if, disaffected to this way of thinking, he inclines to betake himself to abstruse reasoning, to arbitrary suppositions, to wild chimeras, or, what is yet more effectual, to indolence, to ignorance, and infenfibility, he ought to ask himself, what this may avail him? He ought to remember, that he is a man, distinguished from inferior animals, and dignified by a perception shors

ception and feeling of truth, which he may neglect or pervert, but which he cannot destroy; that it is easy to with-hold those acknowledgements we owe to the Almighty, but it is not possible to cancel the debt; that there are numberless ways of oppoling the just measures of his government, but that by no force or artifice can we prevail; that shame, remorfe, and inconceivable anguish, is, in the nature of things, connected with unworthy behaviour, which, though it may be differnbled or diverted by various ways, cannot be disappointed of its intended effect and operation; but by a change of behaviour; and, in fhort, that he is a fool, and worfe than a fool, who does not employ those powers by which he is diftinguished and dignified, for the purposes for which they were given; and particularly, and in the first place, for the honour of God, his Maker, his Father, his Sovereign, and his Judge:

#### - Has all the B. O. O. K. H. IV,

The set of the contract of the

in abidial there a large action has about their

biodistrie or rein authorized particular source

and isomorphism, non extra and citalians

to enswericht, Chorn our ordina with a foundate

#### Of Providence.

#### Troves C H A P. Word to to to to to

It is impossible for created beings to exist, or act, independently of their creator, for one moment of time.

- whom when he should be a state, but differen-

THETHER Heathen philosophers had a just idea, or any idea at all, of creation, is a question of little concern to us, who are furnished from scripture with an idea of it, which Longinus admired as fublime, which every rational being will eafily admit, and which, when admitted, gives us true and extensive conceptions of the divine administration. The government of the world is implied in creation; fo that whoever admits the one must necessarily admit the other; it being impossible to conceive, that created beings should exist in any other form, or move and act in any otherway, or that their motions and actions Vol. II. should

should be productive of any other effects, or attended with any other confequences, than are prescribed by him who gave them their being, and powers of action; and to fay, that the world is governed by laws and powers of action conferred by God, is, in other words, to fay, that God governs the world. - Some beings he hath endued with a power, under certain limitations, of perceiving the right and the wrong, and, under certain limitations, of determining themselves to do the right, and fhun the wrong, of free choice: and to a right conduct of this kind he hath annexed certain happy confequences; as to an opposite conduct he hath annexed confequences of an opposite kind: and these powers of action, with the consequences attending them, on the one fide and on the other, being derived from the same fovereign will which gave being to all things, hold on in the same invariable manner with all the other powers of nature: that is, there is a moral as well as a natural government; and the one is as little liable to infringement as the other.

He who faid, "Let light be, and light was," did, by the fame fovereign command.

busin

mand, require the heavenly bodies to perform many thousands of revolutions for the accommodation of his fubjects; and they have performed them : and by the fame fovereign command they will continue to perform these revolutions, till the period arrives when he appoints them to stop. The same authority that first endued matter with the power of gravitation, and of producing effects thereby of fo great consequence to the planetary fystem, continues and maintains these laws without decay or variation. The fovereign command that made man and other animals living fouls, upholds and maintains the same life and being from generation to generation; and the same power, that is, the same almighty Fiat which gave to man a capacity, under certain limitations, of acting by judgement and free choice, and of enjoying the fruits of his choice, preserves the exercise of the same powers, under the same limitations, and the enjoyment of the fame confequences, amidst the infinite variety of powers in nature, wherewith he is encompassed, and by which he is influenced. atnes agists of Q 2

No created being, animate or inanimate, rational or irrational, can exist, act, think, or move, independently, for one moment; but all proceed in their course, by the direction of the same sovereign command which brought them into existence: and we, whom he honours with a power of self-determination, and of governing the motions of this curious and complicated machine we inhabit, by a mere Fiat of our will, cannot entertain the least doubt, that the supreme ruler doth, as the scripture speaks, whatever he willeth, throughout the whole system of nature.

Ignorant and unthinking people alledge, that it would be more for the honour of God, to make a world that would fubliff and act by its own power, than that which is perpetually upheld and governed by the same power which brought it into existence; as it is more for the honour of a mechanic to make a clock or watch that will go by itself, than one that needs continually the touch of his hand. But they do not consider what an improper compation they have made, and what wretched philosophers they are. A mechanic does

not

not create the powers of mechanism: nor could he do any thing in his bufiness if they were not all created to his hand. All the powers he puts in motion had their existence before he was born, and will exist after he is dead; and the only privilege he enjoys, which indeed is confiderable, is to give a direction and adjustment to these powers, such as affords them the occasion of exerting themselves. Statefmen, generals, and mechanics, do fo far refemble the fupreme ruler, that they can put in motion those powers of nature which he gave and upholds: but they can neither give nor stop motion by any other laws than he hath prescribed; for as they cannot create a fingle atom of matter, they can neither add to, nor take from, any of the laws which are in being, and derived from the will of the fupreme ruler. That a created being should exist and act, for days and years, for ages, and for ages without end, by the will of the Almighty, is as easy to conceive, as that it should act or exist by his will for one moment; but that, for one moment, it should act or exist independently

45951

ently of that will, is absolutely inconcei-

The controversy betwixt enthusiasts and pretenders to philosophy, about divine interposition, and supernatural agency, is owing to equal ignorance on both sides; for in the strict and literal sense, there is no such thing as a divine interposition, or supernatural agency. If it was the will of the sovereign of the universe, that the sun and the moon should stop at the command of Joshua, then it behoved these luminaries to stop, not in consequence of Joshua's command, but in consequence of that Fiat by which they came at first in-

<sup>\*</sup> A fentence of scripture occurs here, and is intitled to particular notice : " As the Father hath life in himfelf, " fo hath he given to the Son to have life in himfelf." But the Son of God derives life from the Father in a manner totally different from creation; and which we neither understand, nor have occasion to inquire into, any further than is necessary to assure us, that he is of a rank as much fuperior to created beings, as he hath obtained a more excellent name than they. Of him, therefore, it is faid, that he hath life in himself, even as the Father hath life in himfelf. But of us it is faid, that in him we live, and move, and have our beings: and the fame may be faid of every order of beings who are brought from nothing by the fovereign command of Almighty God. end visites one and this control disas

to existence, and by which they constantly perform their courses. The effect is beyond the power of man, and above the power of any law in nature with which we are acquainted; and in that sense, therefore, with great propriety, called supernatural, and ascribed to the interposition of God: but this creates no difficulty to real philosophers, or even to men of sense.

If moral agents had conformed to the law of their nature, and the will of the creator, with the same exactness and uniformity as the inanimate part of the creation or the inferior animals do, there would have been no occasion for an interposition of any kind; because the course of things would have proceeded, as we fay, like clock-work. But as free agents have, in manifold instances, employed their powers to purposes different from, and opposite to, what was intended, and thereby traversed the plan of the Deity, and introduced scenes in opposition to his will, it became necessary that he should interpose, for preserving the order of the universe, and for the execution of his main defign: and this we can eafily believe he doth by an act of his fovereign will, without infringing any of the laws he hath established. Though it is imposfible for a limited understanding to comprehend his plan, or enter fully into his views; yet this we know for certain, that he hath an intimate, exact, and perfect knowledge, of all the powers he hath conferred on any created being, and of all the effects that can be produced by these powers, so as to provide against any abuse that may be made of them, without those alterations and amendments that must often be practised by imperfect artificers. We have no occasion to enter into perplexing difputes about the possibility of foreseeing future contingencies; because we are bound to entertain ideas of the fupreme ruler fuperior to what are entertained by these disputants, namely, that he is possessed of fuch knowledge of the fystem, and such command over all its powers, as renders it absolutely easy, without any violence to the whole or to any part, to baffle all opposition, and to execute his will, even by the powers employed against him, to the confusion of his

his adversaries, and to the glory and happiness of his faithful subjects.

We are bound to ascribe the miraculous interpolitions, whether of mercy or judgement, that are recorded in scripture, to the hand of the fupreme ruler, because we know no fubordinate agent or power in nature to which they can be ascribed; but, it is not improbable, that fuperior intelligences may fee a variety of powers and fubordinate agents employed, in exact conformity with established laws, in producing these effects. Be that as it will, we ought to take all things as coming from God, either mediately or immediately, either by express appointment, or by permission; and, in particular, are bound to believe, as the scripture speaks, that every good and perfect gift cometh from above; and that, besides the profusion of bleffings which perpetually flows from his bounty, he bestows on free agents a variety of bleffings, temporal and spiritual, upon the right use of the powers with which they are endued.

If we turn up the foil, and by due labour prepare the ground for receiving the feed, we have reason to expect, that, by seasonable. VOL. II. R

feasonable dews and rains, and various other powers with which we are little acquainted, he will give us a plentiful increase; as, on the other hand, if we neglect to do our part, we have nothing to expect but thiftles and thorns. In like manner, if we bestow due labour in the culture of our minds, we may be affured of the co-operation of a variety of powers, partly known, and partly unknown, in producing the fruits of a good life; as, on the other hand, by neglecting to do what he requires, our minds will be overrun with noxious weeds. If he hath made our application for favours effential to our obtaining them, we must apply for them, and are fure to obtain them on our application; as, on the other hand, we are fure not to obtain them on our neglecting to apply. If he hath made perfifting in our application necessary to our fuccess, we must persist, otherwise we cannot succeed; or if he hath made faith a requifite to our fuccessful application, we must apply to him in faith, otherwife we apply in vain. And, upon the whole, we prevail with God, not by any fuch influence as we may have over the resolutions of weak

weak mortals, but by conforming to that fovereign will which is immutable, and to which all things in heaven, and in earth, must yield and submit.

Every good man, who has given due attention to the fubject, can name a variety of incidents as fortuitous as is the change of the weather, and a variety of fuggeftions as fupernatural as were the alledged fuggestions of Socrates's demon, which, though he cannot trace through all their steps, so as to account for them by known laws of nature, yet he can eafily refolve into the laws of moral government, especially into that fundamental law mentioned by our Saviour, "To him that hath, "fhall be given, and he shall have abun-"dantly; but from him that hath not, " fhall be taken away even that which he "hath." And every bad man, if he would, can name a great variety of interpolitions in his favour, with which if he had complied, he would have been a wifer, and better, and happier man, than he is. And there is all reason to expect, that when the drama is finished, and the secrets of mens hearts laid open, all the world will fee, that, in spite of the oppolition, R 2 Compley

position, the disorder, and confusion, a-rising from the misapplication of powers conferred, the whole has been conducted by the most perfect rules of sovereign power, wisdom, justice, goodness, and truth; and all the world will join in those acknowledgements of the supreme ruler made by Moses, "That he is the Rock, "his work is perfect: for all his ways "are judgement: a God of truth, and "without iniquity, just and right is he."

# C. H. A. P. II.

east grant principle of the Searchure, Small

Particular dispensations of Providence take place, without the least infringement of general laws.

Two classes of men, infidels, to wit, and enthusiasts, opposite in all other respects, but of the same narrowness of thought, and pertinacy of opinion, are positive, that particular dispensations of Providence are inconsistent with the regular course of nature. Both allow, that this globe, and all the other spheres it is connected with, have performed their revolutions

volutions with great regularity and uniformity for many thousand years: and though they cannot trace the variations of ftorms and fun-shine, of winds and rains, of fnow and haill; yet they are forced to confess, that all these changes have been carried on, with a regularity conducive to the welfare of mankind and other animals, in consequence of general laws, which make a part of the plan of Providence; but that every event, of every kind, should be in consequence of fixed laws, and make a part of the same plan, they cannot eafily believe. The enthusiast is positive, that every bleffing, temporal as well as spiritual, conferred on him and the fociety he belongs to, comes from God, not by fixed laws, for that he thinks impossible, but by a special interposition, fuperior, and fometimes contradictory to the operation of established laws. The infidel is willing to ascribe the great events of Providence to God; but suspects the possibility of its reaching every minute accident, and adjusting every contradictory operation; and also confiders things of this kind as below the dignity of the supreme ruler; and, forming his judgement relutions

judgement by plans of government executed by men, thinks it abfurd to ascribe any thing to God but the outlines of government; and contends, that lesser matters ought to be lest to chance, or to what he calls the natural course of things. It is extremely difficult to set those right who err in fundamentals; especially if the error has taken deep root, and begot an obstinacy in proportion to their ignorance.

We are told, that upon Columbus's arrival in America, the natives were prodigioufly furprifed at the art of writing practifed by Europeans; and probably pronounced upon it as minute philosophers do on this and many other fubjects. Self-fufficient fophists would treat, with high disdain, the possibility of mens conveying their thoughts at a distance by fcrawls on paper, which bore no refemblance to the things represented. Those of a different complexion would allow the fact, but have recourse to magic, or fome fupernatural operation; whereas the Spaniards, who faw no mystery in the matter, would treat the confidence of the one, and the credulity of the other, with equal contempt: and, no doubt, superior beings judgement

beings look down with a mixture of pity and contempt on many of our weak and impertinent reasonings about the economy of providence.

How a system so immensely complex, can be managed, and how all its various combinations are preserved, and its divers and opposite powers are conducted, and conspire, in promoting the ends of the natural and moral government, is, no doubt, beyond our comprehension, and probably beyond the comprehension of all created intelligence. What then? The fact is unquestionable. Every atom of matter derives its existence and form from the will of the fupreme ruler; every power of motion, mechanical, animal, or rational, is derived from the same source; so that it is as impossible for any thing in the heavens above, or the earth beneath, or the waters under the earth, to move or act in any other direction than it receives from the author of nature, as to give itfelf being or formation at first. And tho'. to fome created beings, he hath given a power of felf-determination, and takes care to give full scope and free exercise to this power; yet he sees every possible determination

termination they can give their will, with every consequence slowing from it; and can, by his over-ruling hand, adapt the various movements of the system to the event, so as not only to prevent confusion and disorder, but to carry on his plan to a still higher degree of perfection. A philosopher, and indeed a man of sense, sees God in every thing; in the darkness as well as in the light, in the wing of a sly as well as in the harmony of the spheres, and in the most cross events as well as those that are comfortable; knowing the impossibility that any thing should happen without his direction or permission:

Besides the laws of nature with which he is acquainted, and the powers of action of which he is possessed, a wise man observes himself subjected to a variety of laws and powers of nature, which affect the health of his body, the soundness of his mind, and the success of his affairs, that to him are utterly unknown; but perfectly known to the supreme ruler, and absolutely under his direction. Besides the natural effects of his industry and endeavours in the acquisition of wisdom and virtue, he finds his progress accelerated and

and retarded by a thousand incidents, which he can no more trace than he can the course of the winds, or the alteration of the seasons; but which he believes are ordered by the same wisdom, justice, and goodness, which upholds and executes the whole, and which he considers as regular parts of the general plan of the divine government. These things have an uncouth appearance to minute philosophers, are incredible to some, and mysterious to others; but obvious and plain to men of sense, and real philosophers.

One cannot help fmiling at the pitiful fhifts which pretenders to learning go into. to extricate themselves from the imbarrassment they are under, with respect to the operation of the Holy Ghoft, and the new birth; which, to a man of true judgement, creates no difficulty at all. Do not we fee the fame fun, moon, and stars, the same air and æther, produce an infinite variety of qualities in different sub+ jects, as they are differently disposed, without the least infringement of the order of nature, or the least interfering or clashing of its laws? Do not we all know, that Almighty God bestows intellectual bus Vol. II. powers

powers in various degrees, as to him feems meet, with natural dispositions, opposite and various, on those who live under the fame fystem of general laws, are born of the fame parents, eat at the fame table, and share in the same conversation, amusements, and employments, without any variation of his general plan, that we know, or have any reason to suspect? Why then may not he, with equal eafe, and with equal fafety to the order of nature, and without the least infringement of any of its laws, produce a total change of fentiments and inclinations, with new habits of thinking and acting, in those who refign themselves to his influence, and conform themselves to his direction? If this fubject were explained by the fame rules of good fense and true philosophy which are employed on fubjects of far less consequence, the new birth would be equally intelligible with any other of the productions of nature we feem to be best acquainted with. Or if it is impossible to explicate fully the economy of God in this, or in any other of his works, there can be no difficulty in believing it. The manner in which God makes all things work

work together for the good of those who love him, is no doubt beyond our comprehension, but of as easy conception as his making lead to fink, and wood to fwim, in water.

The course of nature presents us continually with two kinds of events; one flowing from known causes, with an uniform regularity, resembling the succession. of day and night; the other from unknown causes, in a manner to us as fortuitous as the shifting of the winds, or the changes of the weather; and both making effential parts of the divine government, and demanding, on that account, our ferious regard and strict attention. He is deemed a fool, who, neglecting the known laws of nature, trufts his life, his health. or his fortune, to what is called chance; and he is not wife, who, relying merely on the known laws of nature, and those powers of which he is possessed, pays no regard to fortuitous events. He only is wife, who, from a facred regard to the fupreme ruler, conforms religiously to those laws with which he is acquainted, and relies implicitly on him for the execution and the accomplishment of events that exceed

ceed his own powers; by the one expressing his obedience, and by the other his faith, in God. This is religion; this is philosophy; and this is common sense.

Happy were it for some pretenders to learning, those especially of the devotee and free-thinking kind, that they knew either a great deal more, or a great deal less, of the laws of nature: for then would they conduct themselves like men of sense, keeping within their sphere, doing the duties of their station, and trusting the government of the world to Almighty God.

#### C H A P. III.

Without pretending to comprehend the plan of God, we see plainly, that all things are sa ordered, as to savour our pursuit of virtue and happiness.

Ngenious writers in poetry and profe have endeavoured to give fatisfaction to the objections of infidels, by attempting a complete and connected view of the plan of providence: but while we appland their zeal, we must censure their imprudence:

imprudence; for they have undertaken a thing that is impossible,

Had we the fame comprehensive knowledge of the fystem of nature, which artificers have of machines, statesmen of plans of policy, and generals of military operations, we should then be in condition to tell why God made all things as they are; and to show distinctly, how all the parts conspire to the ultimate end and object of the divine government; and in this manner to give full fatisfaction to any objection which might arise in our own or other people's minds. But this is a kind of knowledge we ought not to pretend to. To account for all the movements of the planetary fystem, by reducing them to laws of geometry, is bold enough; but to explicate the government of the universe, is by far too bold an attempt for creatures of fuch limited and narrow understanding; and of this they have given full proof by their ill fuccefs.

"It is truly amazing," fays an ingenious author, "that the feries of blunders, "which the most exalted geniuses who "applied themselves to system-making, have, by late discoveries, been found

" to have dropped into, one after ano-"ther, has not cured the philosophers of " our time of the high conceit they have " entertained of the compass and all-fuf-" ficiency of the human understanding, " and of the madness of the undertaking, " to trace, with the organs we have got, "the hidden wonders of the material crea-"tion; especially fince the more light we " gain into natural things by accidental "discoveries, the thicker the difficulties " pour themselves upon us, and the more "inexplicable these mysteries appear to " be."

"Then the Lord answered Job out of " the whirlwind, and faid, Who is this that "darkeneth counfel by words without "knowledge? Gird up now thy loins " like a man; for I will demand of thee. "and answer thou me. Where wast thou "when I laid the foundations of the " earth? declare, if thou hast understand-"ing. Who hath laid the measures there-"of, if thou knowest? or who hath "ftretched the line upon it? Whereup-" on are the foundations thereof fastened? " or who laid the corner-stone thereof? " when the morning-stars sang together, " and

" and all the fons of God shouted for joy."
Job xxxviii. 1. 2. &c.

"When the proud steed shall know, why man restrains

His fiery course, or drives him o'er the plains;
When the dull ox, why now he breaks the clod,
Now wears a garland, an Egyptian god;
Then shall man's pride and dulness comprehend
His actions, passions, being, use and end;
Why doing, suff'ring, check'd, impell'd; and
why

This hour a flave, the next a deity?" POPE.

What renders the prefumptuous curiofity of men inexcuseable is, its being utterly unnecessary: for however reasonable it may be to attend to the defigns of those with whom we transact business, or however excuseable it may be in subjects to attend to the intentions of their rulers, we have no occasion to trouble ourselves about the measures of the divine government, as we have fufficient direction for our conduct, with encouragement fufficient, from the discoveries we enjoy of the absolute rectitude and immutable perfection of God. Does any man suspect that he or his interest will be overlooked by the fupreme ruler? let him observe how

bas.

God feeds the ravens, and clothes the lilies. If he dreads that he shall be treated with the rigour of justice, let him recollect those numberless instances of undeserved favour which he and many others experience daily. But if he flatters himself with the hope of impunity in his vices, let him turn his attention to miferable wretches, groaning under the fatal confequences of their ill conduct, and not forget what he himself has suffered, by departing from the path of wisdom and virtue. If any one wants further fatisfiction in these important concerns, let him confult the revelation which God vouchfafes to mankind. But if he is desirous of haying all difficulties cleared, and all objections answered, he must wait the period of which the revelation makes mention. when the wisdom, justice, and goodness of God, will be yindicated in the face of the world. This is common fense; and though grumbled at by philosophers, will be acquiesced in by men of sound understanding.

Without pretending to comprehend the plan of God, we may filence the common complaints against providence on account

of the unequal distribution of external goods, with great ease; because they flow merely from the lowness of mens conceptions, and the false judgements they entertain of the chief good. "As gold to "filver, virtue is to gold," is a fentence no less just than beautiful. But do they who feem to admire the justness of this thought believe it? They do not; otherwife they would have found no ground for their complaints against Providence. They love to fay fine things about virtue; but do not believe it to be the best thing in the world; or their faith at best is no better than that of the generality of professed Christians: for at bottom most men value filver and gold above virtue, which they every day exchange for a fmall share of these metals. Meantime they affect to honour the virtuous, and complain that Providence does not give them a larger Thare of fuch advantages as they themfelves admire, and in which they place the chief happiness of man. But if men did think more honourably of virtue, and of the œconomy of God, they might, by a fair trial, get full fatisfaction. For if they would devote themselves to the study VOL. II. of

of virtue, they would find things fo ordered, that in proportion to their application, would be their progress; and in proportion to their progress in virtue, would be their inward contentment; till at last, under the patronage and direction of God, they would arrive at fuch a pitch of perfection, as would enable them to make light of external advantages. It is plain, that God intends a higher happiness for man than arises from the enjoyment of riches, or fame, or health, or strength of body or of mind, even a participation of the divine nature, and the inconceivable happiness resulting from it; and doth fo order things, that every one who will, in good earnest, enter into this defign, shall succeed in proportion to his industry: to which both good and bad men, with a little attention, can bear witness in this life, and shall give ample testimony when the scene is concluded; for it is then that the wisdom, power, and goodness, of the divine economy, shall thine forth in full lustre; and God will be justified in all his ways.

-wiel entire in not now your extended our

William Constitution of the State of the Sta

### Of Moral Government.

neither the neither of religion about

## douglast C H A P. I.

The phantastical notions of divine goodness propagated of late, are condemned by the phenomena from without, and the voice of conscience from within.

and the first constant, and the

TF we read or hear of a prince or legiflator in some remote country, or diftant age, who, with unwearied diligence, promotes the happiness of his subjects, by affigning proper rewards to the obedient, and punishments to the disobedient, we are in high admiration of his character; and in like manner ought we to pay all due regard to the perfections of God, as they manifest themselves in the government of the world. But many feem infenfible of the amiable and adorable perfections of the King of kings, who, from age to age, carries on the most perfect T 2

perfect plan of government for the benefit of his fubjects; and fome appear difaffected to that execution of justice to which they owe all their fecurity, and under which they may promife themselves fafety and happiness, in proportion to their conformity to the most just and falutary laws. Hat day of Addid Down rooft

Men love to talk of infinite goodness in-God; by which they do not mean abfolute and unerring rectitude, but kind affection, without meafure or bounds; which is a gross abfurdity, as the affection of an intelligent being must be regulated. and limited by the worth of the object; and a blind undiftinguishing affection towards any object, is not a perfection, but a vice or a weakness.

We do not admire those who scatter their bounty without judgement, but cenfure their infenfibility, or pity their weakness; and ought to be cautious of imputing attributes to the Deity which would dishonour inferior beings. Kind affection, however diverlified and extended, must in all its forms be regulated, that is, limited, by wifdom and justice; and therefore the unlimited goodness towards objects of limited

limited worth, which foolish people fondly afcribe to God, is flat nonfenfe.

The present state of things does not admit of a full display of the moral government. A parental care of all, without exception, is apparent; but under a perfect administration, the just cannot expect their reward till they have given full proof of their adherence to the right; nor will condign punishment be inflicted on bad men till they have shewn themselves irreclaimable. A state of trial must therefore, in the nature of things, precede that exact retribution in which the goodness and juffice of God will be displayed to the full. But from that connection which in the present constitution is visible between vice and fuffering, virtue and happinefs, we have fufficient information of the moral perfections of the fupreme ruler, and fuch as gives ground to expect a more complete display in the progress of the divine administration. Hope and fear are proper motives for moral agents in a state of trial, and deeply planted in the breafts of all men; but that immoderate felflove which is the fource of all the injuflice men run into in theory or practice, leads ferimil

leads them to entertain the notion of kind affection, pity, and forgiveness, in God, without limitation; and almost every one flatters himself with the hope of his being the object of this boundless goodness, in contradiction to what he feels, and to what he fears; to the testimony of the phenomena from without, and the voice of conscience from within.

Whether the impudence or iniquity of this way of thinking best deserves animadversion, is hard to fay; but it is plain, that men scruple to allow that privilege to the Almighty of which they themselves are most tenacious. Should you plead with them to pass over the distinction betwixt an adversary and a friend, they would laugh in your face; but this they expect from the goodness of God. If an adversary makes a proper submission, they will perhaps receive it; if he reforms his behaviour, they will perhaps admit him to favour: but without this to take him into favour, or treat him as a friend, they will tell you, is abfurd, unreasonable, unnatural, and contrary to all the rules of just conduct; especially if to his perseverance in the wrong, this adversary adds

a contemptuous neglect of all the means that have been used to reclaim him: and yet they most hypocritically pretend, (for they do not believe), that they expect all this indulgence from a good God to the most determined and audacious offenders. Such are the perversions of judgement thinking creatures are liable to, when, abandoning the dictates of probity and good fense, they give themselves up to the flattering fuggestions of false learning.

We are not to wonder, that creatures. conscious of their being obnoxious to the justice of God, should labour to exclude this attribute from the divine government: but all in vain; for if the notions we entertain of the goodness of God obliges us to have recourse to an impossibility of preventing the evils we feel and fear, then a question occurs, Whether this impossibility arises from weakness or justice in the supreme ruler? and as the mind of man revolts against the first suppolition, we must necessarily settle in that belief of the absolute rectitude of the fupreme ruler, with that fense of good and ill defert, which is deeply engraved on the human heart, CHAP.

#### C H A P. II.

It is impossible that the supreme ruler should sacrifice justice to the happiness of his creatures.

NY one the least acquainted with the writings of the learned, will observe a zeal and industry to get rid of the justice of God, in all the accounts they make of the divine œconomy; and may fee, at the same time, the miserable fhifts to which they are reduced, in accounting for the evils that are in the world, without having recourse to this awful attribute. To pass over the various suppositions of those who make mention of difficulties with which almighty power is environed, and a necessity arising from the nature of things, which cannot be controlled without incurring a greater inconveniency; to pass over those defences, which, however competent for the justification of governors of limited ability, ought never to be mentioned here; let us bestow a little attention on an hypothesis. in which many of the learned feem to exult,

ult, namely, That God permits a certain number of his creatures to be wicked and miferable for the good of the whole; a species of barbarity not to be found in any well-regulated government. When the Czar of Muscovy proposed to King William, that one of the failors should undergo keel-haling for his entertainment, he was told, that the laws of England did not allow any punishment to be inflicted on a fubject without guilt; and when he proposed that one of his barbarians should be keel-haled, he was told again, that all strangers, during their stay in this country, were under the protection of its laws: and this is recorded to the honour of the British constitution. When a subject of government has, by his mifbehaviour, forfeited his liberty, his limbs, or his life, to the laws of his country, justice authorises and demands his punishment; and may also demand, that he be made an example of suffering for the good of the community: but, without such forfeiture, to suppose that any subject, or number of subjects, should be facrificed to the good of the whole, is extremely shocking. Shall we condemn. You. II.

a Heathen prince for facrificing his innocent daughter to obtain a prosperous gale for the states of Greece, and at the same time impute this injustice to Almighty God? Did not God appoint the Canaanites to be extirpated chiefly for this abomination? and shall we make it a part of a philosophical hypothesis? This impious folly shews us the danger of departing from the primary truths of religion, and the genuine fentiments of the human heart.

The only hypothesis on this subject that is tolerable, is that which makes, not the good of the whole, but of every individual, the ultimate end and object of the divine government; affuring every one, the devils not excepted, that by a due course of suffering, they shall be brought to happiness. This is a doctrine which no good-natured man would chuse to confute, and no modest man will maintain, without the authority of revelation: for if a forfeiture is incurred, it belongs to the judge, and to him alone, to grant a release. But even this hypothesis cannot take place, without the supposition of a forfeiture to justice; for without a forfei-

DTUI

ture to justice, it would be absurdly impious to suppose, that the supreme ruler would permit multitudes of creatures to go through scenes of vice and misery to that happiness to which he could bring them, by ways more agreeable to himself, and less painful to them. Thus you see, that justice is inseparable from our ideas of God, and cannot be excluded by any account of things devised by the wit of men.

The learned of our day will have us to think, that happiness, mere happiness, is the ultimate end and object of the divine government. But whatever reason there is to expect the happiness of the just, there is no ground to believe, that God will make bad men happy. They confidently affirm, that a being completely happy in himself, could have no other end in bringing creatures into existence, than to make them happy. But this is unpardonable rashness. For if the sole end of bringing creatures into being, was to make them happy, then they could not be in pain or misery for a single moment; because the fupreme ruler could not be disappointed of his end in one fingle instance, or for U 2 one one moment of time. Plans formed by beings of limited capacity may fail in the execution; but no defect can be imputed to him whose understanding is infinite, and whose power is without control. This hypothesis, therefore, must be fundamentally

tally wrong.

Carry !

In writings on this fubject, the fole and ultimate end are put for the same thing; for this reason, that subordinate ends are of the nature of means, that are dropped or purfued with a view only to the ultimate end; which therefore is the fole end in every just plan. Common sense will hardly authorife weak mortals to fix the ultimate end and object of the divine government; but the greatest possible increase of moral worth, feems best to correspond to appearances, and to the dignity of the fupreme ruler; and probably was meant, in the last age, by the glory of God, and is now exchanged for the happiness of the creature, by those who favour a more lax theology; the tendency of which error is, to bring down virtue to the rank of a mean, or fubordinate end, the place it always held with hypocrites and the second of the second

and villains of all kinds, who regard it no farther than ferves their purpose.

They argue, that every good parent would do every thing, to the utmost stretch of his power, to make his children happy; that there is scarce a man possesfed of fo little goodness, who, if he had the power, would not make every one who existed, and every one especially whom he brought into existence, as happy as he could make them; and hence conclude peremptorily, that he who exceeds all other beings in goodness, will do every thing possible to make his creatures happy. This, it must be owned, has a specious appearance, and is extremely flattering; and no wonder it should be greedily swallowed. But this is nothing other than reasoning, and a species too of reasoning that is apt to miflead; for it is indeed what Lord Bolingbroke calls making God after the image of man: and, what is worst of all, this fine reasoning, like many other productions of that faculty, is contrary to fact, and to all our ideas of absolute perfection. For it is plain, God doth not all that is possible to be done, to make all his creatures happy; and therefore

fore the happiness of the creature could not be the ultimate end and object of his government.

No doubt, the generality of parents would make every thing give way to the happiness of their children; because they are more strongly attached to their childrens interest than to justice; and therefore, possessed of the power, would intend nothing but a fuccession of pleasurable fensations for those they love, and would make every thing yield and give way to their ultimate end and object. But we must entertain higher and more honourable thoughts of the supreme ruler. Could we believe, that there is no effential difference betwixt virtue and vice, no innate beauty in the one, or odiousness in the other, or that an intelligent being might be insensible to the difference, as has been faid or infinuated by late writers, we might make what we please the ultimate end and object of the divine government. But common fense perceives, and feels, the difference betwixt a man of worth and a villain, as plainly and fenfibly, as the difference betwixt black and white, fweet and bitter: and to suppose that MARY:

that the difference is not equally perceptible to God, is unpardonable blasphemy. Could we believe that the Deity hath but a slender regard for the difference betwixt right and wrong conduct, fuch as appears often in parents, magistrates, statesmen. and even in the generality of mankind, we might expect that he would promote the happiness of his creatures at any rate. But this fuppolition is impious and incredible. Could we suppose, that the love of his creatures exceeded his love of justice, we might think he would make justice yield and give way to the happiness of his creatures. But this supposition is horrid; and whatever, through the influence of Telf-love, men may think in their own. particular case, it is impossible for a man of fense to entertain this judgement of the divine administration.

Upon the whole, this hypothesis, which, through the faulty negligence of the learned, has obtained an universal currency, is fit to be adopted by none but pirates, and robbers, and corrupted statesmen, who show no regard to the difference betwixt right and wrong, beyond what suits the purposes of them and their associates.

We

We think to flatter God, as caitiffs do their judges, by high talk of their goodness and clemency, at the expence of their justice; but we are doing all we can to kindle his displeasure to its highest pitch. For to tell him, that right and just are of no consideration, or of small consideration, with him; that, like many of the potentates of this world, he regards them no farther than may be subservient to favourite purposes; that, for our sake, or for the fake of any creatures for whom he hath an affection, he can dispense with the regard he hath for justice; is an indignity that shall not escape its due punishment, We invite thoughtless men to the service of God, by false and flattering speeches about his unbounded goodness; but are not aware, that we cherish hopes in their minds which must end in a dreadful disappointment; and while we glory in avoiding an extreme gone into by our fathers we have purfued another extreme far more abfurd, and attended with consequences yet more fatal; and do not advert, that by our ill-judged zeal, we detract from that attribute which we labour to exalt: for if God hath but a slender regard 54.

gard for the difference betwixt right and wrong conduct, we cannot think highly of his bearing patiently with our faults, or even of his forgiving them; and can consider that amazing plan of reconciling the world to himself by Jesus Christ, in no other light than that in which we view the common phenomena of nature, if indeed we can form any clear confistent idea of the fubject. Can we suppose, that a good God would fuffer a person of such amiable character, and one so near and dear to him, to undergo fuch exquisite fufferings, if justice did not make it neceffary? Can we suppose, that he would fuffer the children of men, who are the workmanship of his hands, and for whom he gives fuch manifold proofs of kind affection; - I fay, can we suppose, that he would permit even these guilty creatures to be subjected to the evils which they suffer in a present, and the more dreadful evils they fear in another state, from any other confideration than a facred regard to justice? Can we doubt, that almighty power, directed by infinite understanding, would have prevented all these evils, and made all these creatures happy in some Vot. II. degree. X

degree, if it could be done in consistency with justice? Or can we make sense of the divine ecconomy which appears in this life, and what we expect in the next, without admitting justice as an essential attribute of the divine nature? We cannot: And the moment that bad men are relieved from the delirium they are under, they will see this attribute in its true light; and, giving up their fantastical expectations, will regulate their judgement of the divine administration by a standard of rectitude they were all along possessed of, but which, through an immoderate self-love, they have hitherto overlooked.

# CHAP.

maniment in a pulsary at Lia girl as a high

The supreme ruler bath a right to govern his creatures with a just regard to merit and demerit.

convenience in the dealer time included the

Our being; yet we submit to their authority: with what face, then, can we dispute the jurisdiction of him who gives us life, and breath, and all things? We exclaim

exclaim against the ruler or magistrate; who, through partial affection, is indulgent to the worthless and undeserving; and shall we at the same time exclaim against the supreme ruler, for rendering to every one according to his deeds ? We hold those in contempt who appear insenfible of indignities; yet pretend to wonder, that the Almighty should take offence at our undutiful behaviour. We doubt not his being pleafed with our good, but cannot believe that he is displeased with our bad actions. We look for a reward of the first, but think the punishment of the last improper and incongruous. What strange opinions possess those who do not listen to the simple dictates of reason and common fense? We approve and acquiesce in the punishment of those in whom we are not interested; but when it comes near ourselves, are apt to raise an outcry of severity, if not of injustice. Is there any difficulty in discovering the source of these opinions, and of all the reasonings devised in support of them?

Our fathers contented themselves with trespassing against the laws of the Almighty; but we dispute his right of governmidde

X 2

ment,

ment. They committed many dangerous mistakes; but nothing less will content us, than fetting up a new god, with attributes fuited to our purpose, who will always be pleafed, and never displeafed, with our behaviour; in all which claims we are countenanced by men of learning. They cannot relieve our minds from a fense of demerit, and dread of punishment; but affirm, that a disposition to punish a criminal from regard to justice, cannot be an attribute of God; and to put the matter beyond doubt, appeal to ourselves; and knowing that our regard to justice is but flender at best, they have no doubt of carrying the cause by this appeal.

You are then supposed to be in a desert island, with a very wicked companion; and asked, whether you would find yourself under any obligation, from justice, to punish his wickedness? You are allowed to break his bones, or take his life, in your own desence; but, self-desence apart, you are asked, whether you could find in your heart to treat him according to his demerit? On supposition of your loving what is right, and abhorring what is wrong, you must be allowed to enter-

s dudon

tain a just displeasure at his ill behaviour; and your displeasure must rise to a height proportioned to the degree of his wickedness; - but you are not allowed an inclination to punish. Benevolence, on the contrary, will dispose you to use every mean in your power to reclaim the wretch: but should he prove irreclaimable, justice does not authorise you to punish him. You may despise, abhor, and deny him your countenance and friendship; but still you cannot punish. And, a fortiori, it is argued, that you cannot suppose a difposition in a being of unlimited goodness, to punish even the worst and most worthless of his creatures. These are perhaps the most specious things that can be offered against the moral government: - but all this is reasoning, and reasoning too of the analogical kind, opposed to the authority of reason, of common sense, and the genuine sentiments of the human heart; and by a little attention you will discover, that all this fine reasoning is extremely erroneous.

It is expected you should despise and abhor your wicked companion: and this indeed may be no punishment; for it is probable,

probable, he will dislike you as much as you do him. It is expected you should withdraw your countenance from him, and deny him your company: but neither is this a punishment; for on this defert island he will find entertainment more to his taste than your conversation, But is it fit to carry this analogy to Almighty God? Will any one who pretends to philosophy say, that to be abhorred of God is nothing? Is it possible for one to be happy, or not to be miserable in the highest degree, who is the object of the divine displeasure? Minute philosophers may carp at the fire that is never quenched; but on the principles of theology, or philosophy, one may ask, whether any fire of any kind is more to be dreaded than the divine displeasure? O Philosophy! to what pernicious purposes hast thou been perverted and proftituted in modern times! and what foolish and impious tenets under thy guife are propagated and fwallowed, even by men of understanding, even by those of no bad intention; who, like formalists in religion, assume the name, without taking the trouble that is necessary to their becoming philosophers! Jur stice.

flice cannot authorife you to punish your wicked companion; for this plain reason, that he does not belong to you; nor can you, in the strict and proper sense of the word, be called his master. A right to felf-defence is common to all; but a right of bestowing rewards and punishments in proportion to merit and demerit, is the prerogative of the supreme ruler and judge. "Who art thou that judgest ano-"ther man's fervant?" fays the scripture: "to his own mafter he standeth or falleth." Even magistrates and princes have no other power than of felf-defence; for they can inflict no punishments but with a view to the fafety of the state, that is, to felfdefence. But who will lay the fupreme ruler under those restraints, or offer any fuch objection in bar of his judgement? He hath the fovereign dominion over all; for all are his creatures, and it belongs to him to affign to every creature that lot which corresponds to his character. He will, and we fee he doth, employ a great variety of means to reclaim those that are out of the way, and exercises great patience and long-fuffering towards them; but if any creature shall, by his obstinate wic-14402 kedness,

kedness, baffle all the efforts of his goodness, and forfeit all title to his favour, he will undoubtedly assign him that lot which fuits his demerit, because it is fit and just he should do so.

We do not doubt, that the punishment of the disobedient may tend to the safety and happiness of the good subject; and cannot deny, that under the direction of fovereign power and wifdom, the mifery of the wicked may be rendered fubservient to the good of the whole \*: but shall never allow this to be either the cause or cecasion of their misery; or that a being of absolute perfection could facrifice any class of creatures, or a fingle individual, to what modern philosophers call the good of the whole; or that from partial affection, or from any confideration whatever; he will inflict; or permit, any evil of any kind to take place under his government. beyond what justice requires. And as we find, that evil does take place as well as

In human works, though labour'd on with pain,
A thousand movements scarce one purpose gain:
In God's, one single can its end produce;
Yet serves to second too some other use.
Pore:

good, we must resolve the latter into his justice, and the former into his fatherly affection; and giving up with vulgar prejudices, and the fuggestions of false learned ing, must believe, that justice is as effent tial to him as goodness. Hitherto Philosophy has been called the hand-maid of Religion; but if the does not acquir herfelf better than fhe has done, this hands maid ought to be difmiffed, and Common Sense put in her place: so that giving up fubtile refinements, and delufive imaginations, men may form their notions of God upon the clear exhibition of his perfections which we have from his administration, and from that simple perception of obvious truth to which wife men trust in all important concerns. To his last lengis

Upon the whole, the business here is not to reason, but to judge; and as we have already affirmed, we again repeat, and insist on, the impossibility of conceiving a being of absolute perfection, who should act improperly, or who should not conduct himself with the strictest propriety in every case whatever, and towards every individual under his government:

Vol. II. Y

good

If there are any who fee no impropriety in shewing the same regard to thieves. fharpers, and fots; that is due to the fober, the pious, and the just; and no propriety in giving greater countenance to those who facrifice their ease, their interest, and their reputation, to their duty, than to others who prefer the gratification of their appetites, and their passions, to all the regard they owe to God or man; we do not appeal to them, but to those only who retain that abhorrence of vice, and that love and admiration of virtue, which is common to rational beings, and to be found in almost every individual of the human kind.

That the genuine fentiments of the rational foul are obscured and blunted by bad natural disposition, bad education, bad example, and most of all by bad practice, is too apparent; but still, in proportion to the degree of common fense a man retains, he will believe, that the fupreme ruler conducts himfelf with propriety; and of confequence will look for his favour or displeasure, as he does good or evil: and this is all that ever was meant-

by moral government, or just administration, the same for the complete days to the properties.

to appear have a four ada to the own of our want

#### property of and the language of the contract o -other C. H. A. P. IV.

All know enough of the supreme excellence of moral worth, to silence their murmurs against its being the ultimate end and object of the divine government. sind recibles site

HE cordial belief of this famous fentence, "As gold to filver, virtue is " to gold," would (as has been observed) filence the murmurs of men against the unequal distribution of external bleffings: but many who feem proud of being thought to believe this fentence, do not believe it, or do not believe it from their heart. They have what divines call a fpeculative faith, which fwims on the furface of the mind, but does not reach the There is another much-admired fentence, "An honest man is the noblest "work of God," which if men believed fincerely, would not only filence their murmurs against the divine administration, but give them quite other ideas of the

the plan of God than those they entertain. For did they believe in good earnest, that an honest man is the noblest work of God, they never would have thought of happiness, mere happiness, as the ultimate end and object of his government. As they must believe, that a being of absolute perfection would have had an end to which all his operations tended, and in which they would centre; fo would they have thought, that this end must have been of the noblest and most worthy kind. And if they indeed believed, that virtue or honefty was the nobleft and most worthy end which could be fixed upon, they must believe, that it was the ultimate end and object of his government. But the bulk of mankind have but faint and fuperficial ideas of the excellence of honesty and virtue. They find that those qualities have great use in life; and so far they value them. The virtues that are conducive to health, to reputation, to interest, and pleafure, they allow to be worthy of their pursuit; but have no idea of facrificing their ease, their pleasure, their interest, or reputation, to virtue and honesty; and cannot imagine, that this should be the ultimate Silver Home

ultimate end and object of a rational being. They talk respectfully of the heroes of antiquity, of faints and martyrs, and pretend to admire them, and even in common life put the highest value on those good actions which are performed with great opposition from without and from within: but are not fincere in their fentiments. or their fentiments on these subjects are abfurd and contradictory: and with fuch abfurd and contradictory fentiments they prefume to cenfure the economy of God. They think, that the Almighty could have prevented all trial of mens honesty, all struggle, all pain, and difficulty, in the practice of virtue; and wonder that he has not done it. On fuch foundations as thefe have minute philosophers reared up systems of cosmogony, in contradiction to the plan of the Deity.

It is a question, Whether any but the virtuous and honest know any thing at all of the worth of virtue and honesty? It is certain, that you cannot give the least conception of rational happiness to a brute; and it is extremely difficult to give it to a brutish man: and though men talk high of virtue and honesty, it is a question

question whether they believe, or even understand, what they say: at least it may be doubted, whether the bulk of mankind have any idea of the supreme excellence of moral worth; and it is certain they have no fuch knowledge of it as God and the holy angels, and the spirits of just men made perfect, have; and cannot estimate its worth as they do; and yet there is fomething in man that bears testimony to the fupreme excellence of moral worth, Let us suppose two persons to live ten, twenty, or a thousand years, (for it makes no difference), and that one enjoys all the fweet fensations arising from the possession of ease, pleasure, reputation, and of every thing which goes under the name of interest, and enjoys it also with a good conscience; that the other has, in numberless instances, renounced his ease, his pleasure, his reputation with men, and even his worldly interest, for the fake of conscience: - Which of the two is the greatest gainer? which of the two is the more worthy person? and which of the two is the object of the highest esteem with God and all good men? and let us add, which of the two has the greatest satisfaction

tisfaction within himself? and which of the two is best qualified to make others happy, and to answer all the purposes of a wife and good administration? and, finally, which of the two characters is the most worthy to be the ultimate end and object of the divine government? It is needless to ask, which of the two characters would be made choice of by the bulk of mankind? for that, alas! is too apparent: but which would be preferred by a being of absolute perfection? So that. after all, we must, in spite of our hearts, acknowledge, that the virtuous and the honest are the excellent ones of the earth; and that to produce as great a number of these, in the highest perfection of which they are capable, is, with regard to us at least, the ultimate end and object of the divine government:

We are not sufficiently informed, and indeed we are not duly observant of the steps which have been already taken to promote this end, and know little of what is beyond us; but if we will study to become dutiful subjects of the kingdom of God, and have a little patience, we shall see the all-perfect sovereign of the universe

riefaction.

verse carrying on the noblest ends by the noblest means, to our entire fatisfaction: and this fatisfaction will grow upon us through all the endless ages of our existence. And in the mean time we have all reason to be satisfied: for, in spite of wrong bias and prejudice, we know, and must confess, that honesty and virtue are the noblest productions of wisdom and power, and most worthy to be the ultimate end and object of the divine government. And, what is more, -in fpite of our exorbitant love of interest, pomp, and pleafure, we know, that the virtuous man is the happiest and the most worthy of all the race; and would wish, if a wish could do, that we ourselves were virtuous and honest in the highest possible degree.

When good men, having broke loofe from this cumbersome flesh, and escaped the vanities of life, are brought into the presence of God, and the spirits of just men made perfect, they feel a joy and fatisfaction of which we can have but a faint idea, and, in transport of praise, celebrate the power, wisdom, and goodness, of him who destined them of old, and has now brought them to this state of glory and

and felicity: and possibly they may conclude, that the ultimate end and object of the divine government respecting them is fully accomplished. But when, in the progress of time, new seenes open, new employments present themselves, and new faculties spring up in their souls, or an unexpected enlargement of all their powers takes place, they will then see occasion to think more highly of the plan of God; and, after a few ages more, will fee the fame occasion to enlarge their views without altering their judgement in the main. For the beautiful allusion to one travelling over the Alps is no less applicable here than to our progress in science, as it is impossible to conceive the height to which an immortal fpirit, delivered from the bondage of corruption, may be raifed. - This is a prospect we must allow to be grand; and whether this, or an eternal fuccession of pleasurable sensations, is most worthy to be the ultimate end and object of the fupreme ruler, may be fubmitted to every one who is endued with the judgement and spirit of a man.

The account Longinus makes of the fublime may enable us to judge of the ul-

timate end and object of the divine government. Let us then hear this noble critic: "Nature never defigned man to "be a groveling and ungenerous animal, " but brought him into life, and placed "him in the world, as in a crouded "theatre; not to be an idle spectator, but " fpurred on by an eager thirst of excel-" ling, ardently to contend in the pursuit " of glory. - For this purpose, she im-" planted in the foul an invincible love of " grandeur, and a constant emulation of " what feems nearer to divinity than him-" felf. Hence it is, that the whole uni-" verse is not sufficient for the extensive " reach, and piercing speculation, of the "human mind. It passes the bounds of " the material world, and lanches forth " at pleasure into endless space," + This perhaps is too grand a thought to enter into the foul of a minute philosopher. Land Carrier Andrews State of the lates

on the Hand three the party of the party of

Ale to the same to the same of the same of

- The last on 1985 on the best for the state of the

matice with the out the said.

of the contract of the contract of

### CHAP. V.

While men are disaffected to their duty, they must be dissatisfied with the plan of God.

A Fter all that has been said, or can be said, in favour of the plan of God, a difficulty remains not easy to be overcome; — the same which you find in persuading an unjust man to make restitution of his ill-gotten wealth; — the same which you find in persuading a vain self-sufficient man to acknowledge his error, or a covetous person to do a generous action; — they will not. There is not a bad man on earth, nor a devil in hell, who would not gladly conform to the plan of God, if it could be brought about without his own choice; but here it sticks.

One has a natural inclination to certain acts of devotion, and these he performs with great chearfulness; and on that account has the boldness to rank himself amongst the subjects of God, though he is conscious to himself of living in the habitual neglect of other duties expressly requi-

Z 2

red. Another has a natural inclination to perform certain acts of justice, generofity, and gratitude, to certain persons; and values himself on these; and has the boldness to claim the character of generous and just, though he is conscious to himfelf of the most heinous injustice and ingratitude towards God. There is scarce a man who has not a natural inclination to fulfil fome religious or moral obligations; and there is scarce a man who does not claim a religious or moral character on account of this partial obedience. And there are not a few who think, or feem to think, that this is all which can in justice be required; at least there are multitudes who grudge taking the trouble of reconciling their will to the will of God, and even complain of it as an hardship; and as there are never wanting men of speculation to give countenance to the most pernicious folly of the human heart, fo they have actually entered into a train of fubtile reasoning against the plan of God upon this account.

They pretend to know another and a better plan of government, which they believe might, and which therefore they think

think ought to have been executed. But as they had no title to be consulted when the plan was formed, it is a question whether they have any right to be heard now that it is put into execution: at least they ought to be cautious in offering objections against the plan of their maker, as they are not well assured of the grounds on which they proceed.

They would prefer a plan of government in which the obedience of the fubject flowed from a necessary determination of the will; and think that the supreme ruler ought to be fatisfied with this, in place of that obedience of free choice which he demands .- But they are not ignorant, that the obedience which flows from choice is, in all respects, more valuable, than that which flows from a neceffary determination of the will; and if they have not the justice to own, that the Deity has a right to the best obedience of which they are capable, they ought to have the good fense to aknowledge, that it is vain to contend with the Almighty. And further, if they will contend this point with their maker, they ought to be fure of what they contend about: for it

is nonfense to call that obedience which does not flow from the will; and it is nonsense to call that the will of any being, which flows not from his own choice, but from some other cause, into which, in strictness of speech, it must be refolved.

In cases that exceed their abilities, they are affured of all the indulgence they can wish for; and in painful trials, may expect fuch aid and fupport, as will in the end redound to the honour of God, and their own unspeakable happiness, if in fuch trials they would give the decision where it ought to be given. - But this they do not chuse to do, and rather wish it were given for them by a necessary determination of their will. They know, that by repeated efforts, under a divine direction and influence, they may form an habit, which will make the decision almost as easy to themselves, and far more acceptable to God, than any necessary determination could be; but are not willing to put themselves to the trouble that is neceffary in forming an habit. - And here the matter sticks; and this is in truth the origin of evil, both natural and moral:

nor is there any possible remedy, but from correcting the will.

A parent is not fatisfied with his childrens conforming to his will just fo far, and no farther than fuits their own inclinations; but infifts on their doing fome things fit for themselves, and obliging to him, to which they have no inclination at all, perhaps an aversion. A husband will not take it well that his wife manages her domestic affairs to her own liking merely; but expects she will do some things fit and reasonable to be done out of regard to him. No magistrate on earth, no constitution of government, will dispense with our checking and restraining our own inclinations from a regard to the laws. And there is not an individual but knows, that in certain cases not injurious to himself, his neighbour ought to do fome things out of regard to him; and the effence of friendship consists in facrificing our own inclinations to those of our friends; and he is not worthy of the honourable appellation who is incapable of this. But this right, fo univerfally allowed and infifted on, we deny to him from whom we receive our life, and breath, and all things;

(himi)

and have the extreme folly and insolence to wonder at his insisting on it: and hence comes all the muttering against the government of God, to which men are so much addicted, with the famous question about the origin of evil, which has so injudiciously exercised the learned in all ages.

We are not ignorant that the whole intention of the Deity is, to win us over from low and mean pursuits to the study and practice of that universal righteousness which constitutes the glory and felicity of a rational being; but there is a fund of wickedness in the heart of man, which, prompted and emboldened by false learning, puts him on devising plans of government better suited to his liking, and proves the source of all those hard thoughts, and injurious speeches, against the supreme ruler, wherein curious people have so long indulged themselves.

Some alledge an incapacity in man to conform to the plan of God, or to perform any act of obedience beyond what fuits his own inclination; and in support of this opinion, men have run into strange speculations about interested and disinterested

lqve

love of God, and of virtue, with which we have no concern: but for the fatisfaction of those who are willing to take the trouble of reconciling themselves to the service of God, we will shew, that if (with the help of God) they perfift in the practice of their duty from the principles of which they are already possessed, they shall, in due time, attain those generous principles of which they find themselves destitute; for the love of virtue for its own inherent excellence, is not only attainable, but unavoidable, to one who conducts himself by the principles of common fense, and common honesty, in the And for the truth of this fervice of God. affertion, I appeal to the common practice of men in all other professions, and to the well-known principles of the human mind.

Is there any number of men who engage in any way of life, or useful employment, from any other than selfish principles? and is there any number of those who engage in this manner, who are not in time so far reconciled to the way of life they have pursued, as to prefer it, not only to mere idleness, but to any other occupation?

tion? Exceptions there are on this, and on all other fubjects; but, these admitted, it will be found a general law of nature, that men contract a liking to every useful and laudable way of life they have purfued with steadiness. The attachments men have, even to frivolous occupations they have long practifed, is truly furprifing: and if you will look to those who have been engaged in the fine, or even in the useful arts, but especially to those who have been occupied in a way of life that gives full exercise to their nobler powers, and calls forth every generous fentiment of the human foul, you will find them adhere to it with vast delight, from a sense they have of its own excellence. They are not fools enough to difregard the profit or honour that may attend it; but, independent of that, they feel, and you may fee in them, a true and steady, and strong attachment to the business for its own fake; and to fay, or infinuate, that the worship and obedience of God is less fit to attract, engage, and fix the heart of man, is a most injurious slander.

Do you think it possible for a young person to resign himself to the direction of

a wife and good parent, tutor, or mafter, and perfift in a conformity to his injunctions, without contracting a love to the fervice he is engaged in? If the child, or pupil, or fervant, yield an aukward and forced obedience, and will not take the trouble of reconciling his mind to his duty, he never will love his master or his fervice: but this creates no difficulty tohim who devotes himself to the service of . God; because he may expect the affistance of God in conquering his will; and if he perfifts in doing his duty, till, with the help of God, he has got the better of his wrong inclinations, he cannot fail of loving God with all his heart, and foul, and strength, and of being devoted to the practice of virtue on account of its own inherent excellence.

This whole subject, then, which has furnished so many perplexing questions to the curious, resolves itself into this: That if we persist in the service of God, from a regard to our own safety and happiness, we shall, in due time, serve him from a more generous principle; for this is the constitution of nature, which takes

to appropriate the

place in all other occupations, and cannot fail to take place in religion.

Would men, in judging of religion, regulate themselves by the same maxims of good fense by which they proceed in all other important concerns, they might eafily get clear of many perplexities, and find their way furprifingly plain. No fubject hath been more involved in thorny questions, than the aid and support we expect from God in aspiring to the virtuous character, and no subject is more level to common fense. Without regard to the ample declarations of grace, and repeated promises of countenance, direction, and aid, made in the gospel-revelation, we have, from the simple authority of reafon and good fense, encouragement in afpiring to the virtuous character, beyond what any one can pretend to in any the most laudable and useful course of life to which he is devoted. The husbandman knows, that without the influence of heaven, he is as incapable of raising a single grain of wheat or barley by all his labour. as he is of giving life to an animal. Nevertheless, he plies his business, in a just dependence upon Providence, with unremitting

mitting industry;—and so ought we. The husbandman believes, that God might, if he so pleased, raise a plentiful crop of corn without his labour; but if he is not a fool indeed, will not slacken his labour on this account:—neither ought we. The husbandman knows that he must labour hard, or perish with hunger;—and we, in like manner, may know, if we will, that we must either give the utmost application in acquiring the virtuous character, or perish yet more miserably.

If to produce the utmost possible degree of moral perfection be the ultimate end and object of the divine government, then the whole fystem of nature, with every movement of every part, must be in fayour of him who aspires to virtue; and if indeed he believes what many feem to doubt of, that God does govern the world. and puts a higher value on the virtuous character than on all his other works, he may affure himfelf of all the encouragement, countenance, and aid, he can reafonably wish for. Let every one, therefore, deal plainly with himself, and know whether he is defirous of reconciling his will to the plan of God. No man who 341127 1117 aspires

aspires to the virtuous character, hath the least occasion to perplex himself with questions about the assistance he may need; for the business does not stick at this, but at a secret aversion to the plan of God, that is unworthy of a man of sense and spirit.

To imagine, to hope, or to cherish, the most distant expectation, that the all-perfect ruler will depart from the wise and just measures of his government, in compliance with the silly, unjust, and impious desires of unreasonable men, is an high pitch of folly and presumption. The wifest, the best, and the happiest thing that men can do, is to sacrifice their own unrighteous will to the will of God, labouring, by every mean in their power, to reconcile themselves thoroughly to his plan.

BOOK

# The BOOK A TOWN

pila nicel are likel afterfacered dans with bus

A. A. H. Prest Lecture - Booking

## Of Moral Obligation.

tinked thingel, they there is already a

### CHAP. OI.

It is nonsense to doubt our obligation to behave with propriety towards every intelligent being with whom we are connected.

THE power of custom, in reconciling the mind to measures, however abfurd, which are become familiar, is almost incredible. Should an Indian, or Persian, of good sense, be told, that for fome time past, men of greatest eminence in the learned world had been employed in disputing with one another about the reality of virtue and vice; whether, for instance, the obligations to justice, temperance, gratitude, were nominal, fictitious, and fanciful; or whether we were indeed bound to the practice of these, and such like virtues; that volumes had been written on both fides, a deep attention given to the controversy,

and that each hypothesis had its votaries: would the foreigner give credit to this report? Would he not suspect some design of imposing on his credulity, and either confider the whole as a banter, or perfuade himself, that some mysterious meaning must be hid under so strange a narration? Or if, at last, he does admit the fact, how great must his amazement be! He must have strange ideas of the opponents; nor would he much less wonder at the defenders of virtue, and entertain a violent suspicion of the prevalence of ignorance or barbarism in the whole body of the people. Yet this conduct, fo unaccountable to a foreigner, hath been continued among us without much notice. The fubject, it is true, merited the frictest attention: the researches on both fides were curious enough; acquifitions of fome value were made in the abstract sciences; the audacity of one side seemed to require a check, and the zeal of the other was at least pardonable: but in good earnest, might not that zeal, that acuteness, penetration, and compass of thought, have been employed with greater propriety and to more advantage? Was there any

any occasion at all for such disquisitions? Must metaphysicians, and subtle disputants, be called in to evince our obligation to do the right and shun the wrong? Can we, without renouncing common sense, be ignorant, doubtful, or even insensible to such obligations? There is need, great need, to awaken, revive, and inforce them; but without the influence of false learning, there could be no room to doubt what every man of common understanding does, and must perceive, at first fight.

If two objects fall at once under your eye, you cannot avoid perceiving the relation of height and distance they stand in to each other; and will, without the help of reasoning, immediately pronounce upon that relation. Suppose, then, two intelligent beings in certain relations, or connections, one to another, can you possibly avoid perceiving certain regards reciprocally due from one to the other? Let them be superiors and inferiors, patrons and clients, benefactors and beneficiaries; or, if you will, let them be supposed equal in all respects, and independent: yet if there is any conceivable relation or con-Vol. II. nection, Bb

nection, a regard fuited to that relation or connection must be due from the one to the other. Now, the moment what is due from one intelligent being to another appears, (and this in many cases is obvious), obligation is acknowledged. The idea of mine and thine is as inseparable from intelligent beings, in relation and connection with one another, as the idea of form is inseparable from substance. Setting aside houses, lands, money, and the like subjects of property, or supposing all these to be in common, you cannot possibly avoid the idea of something which of right belongs to every individual; and must therefore be acknowledged due to him from every one with whom he is connected. That every one ought to have his own, and that no one ought to invade or with-hold the right of another, are propositions as self-evident, as little subject to doubt, as incapable of proof, and as truly axioms, in the strict sense, as any of those that are the first principles of science.

There are obligations innumerable arifing from a variety of relations and connections, not eafy to be discovered or determined

house

inined with exactness; about which wise and good men may be mistaken or ill informed, and to the knowledge of which a nice discussion is often necessary: but obligations arising from obvious relations, are objects of common sense. They may be overlooked, or not fully attended to, as is common with the objects of our external senses; but, fairly proposed to the mind, must be assented to by every one who is endued with the understanding of a man.

We must distinguish with care betwixt a disposition to sulfil obligations, and a capacity of perceiving them. Bad men are destitute of the one, not of the other. An acute understanding, matched with a bad heart, will do much to puzzle and perplex the plainest cases; but to eradicate all sense of duty, is impracticable, without destroying that perception of obvious truth which is the characteristic of the rational mine.

If you acknowledge any person to be possessed of valuable qualities, you find yourself bound to regard him with corresponding sentiments; to esteem his wisdom, admire his magnanimity, reverence

B b 2

his

his piety, chastity, and sobriety, and love him for his candour and generous benevolence. To fay that a man is possessed of amiable qualities, and not love him in proportion to the qualities he possesses, or that he is of a respectable character, and not pay him the reverence that is due, is a palpable abfurdity, and shocks common sense. Should you receive no benefit yourself from these virtues, yet cannot you difpense with your obligation to pay him these regards. And if he has conferred favours, a return of gratitude proportioned to the value of the favours conferred, and the difinterested benevolence of the benefactor, becomes a debt of the firictest kind the mind can conceive.

Will it be necessary to insist on gratitude, and the obviousness of that obliga-Whatever be the disposition of the heart, none but mere idiots need to be told, that generous deeds, flowing from kind intention, are intitled to a return of equal, and, if possible, of greater generosity; and that gratitude is a debt of the strictest kind. Men may qualify, lessen, and endeavour all they can to evade this? debt, or palliate their injustice in not pay-

ing it, as they often do with other debts: but scarce can you find a man so impudent, and so void of all sense of right, as to deny the obligation of gratitude. In fine, to acknowledge any thing is due, and to hesitate about your obligation to pay it; shocks common sense equally with this affertion, A thing may be, and may not be; at the same time. Multitudes are fo hurried through life by keen passions, fo full of the objects of their various purfuits, and fo blinded by their attachment to them, that, in many inflances, they need to be put in mind of thefe, and many other obligations: but they need only to be reminded; for moral obligation of every kind is an object of common fense, as plainly perceived, if not felt as fenfibly, as other objects are by our external fenses. However near men may approach to the state of mere animals, yet they cannot totally divest themselves of that sense of things which belongs to their rank. Set the object before them, and they will pronounce, faintly perhaps, and with hefitation, but they will pronounce, in all plain cafes, like other men. And the contract Were

Were it possible to make the supreme being the object of fense, no human creature would need to be put in mind of his obligations to worship and obey him. And if you conceive it possible, that our dependence on God, and obligations to worship and obey him, should at any time be made as palpable to the rational mind as objects of fense are to our bodily organs; it is eafy to forefee the light in which irreligion must then appear; nor can the most thoughtless and inconsiderate be at any time altogether ignorant, that we ought to adore a being of absolute perfection, to express the warmest gratitude to our chief benefactor, to love him for his goodness, confide in his wisdom, faithfulness, and fatherly affection, dread his power and justice, and submit to his authority.

To believe there is a God, who made, upholds, and governs, the whole fystem of nature, and conducts all events, bestows numberless degrees of happiness upon numberless beings, on us in particular; to believe this, and at the same time to deny him that worship and obedience which is due, or not to worship and obey him

e

e

him to the best of our ability, is the groffest of all absurdities, and a species too of iniquity of the most atrocious kind.

"If any duty can bear dispute, it must be that we owe to ourselves: for here it may be faid we fustain two characters. opposite and incompatible, of sovereign and fubject, debtor and creditor, and must be supposed capable of cancelling at pleafure fuch obligations, if any fuch there be. Here then is a knot fit enough to exercise the skill of a mere logician, but diffolyed at once by the authority of common fense. In nothing are mankind more agreed, than in what every one owes to himself. Men of spirit especially have a quick fense of this obligation. To reproach ourselves, is common language: and never to forgive ourselves, is not uncommon. The pain which one fuffers upon having betrayed his interest, or his honour, by mean compliances, gives a full proof of the reality of this obligation; and of the difficulty, nay impossibility, of cancelling it. The man who has ruined himfelf at play, knows well what he owes to himself; and also knows how to punish his own folly; and is exquifitely ingenious

in taking vengeance on himself; and seldom is capable of evading the sentence of his own mind, or pacifying his enraged thoughts. There are well-known instances of those who, to escape this severest of all punishments, have attempted, as it were, to dismiss themselves from being. This sact deserves particular notice, not only as it gives full confirmation of the truth we insist on, but a lively representation also, and a kind of presage, of a yet greater misery awaiting bad men in another state of existence.

There are, it must be owned, multitudes unhappily skilled in making up matters with themselves. If their baseness is hid from the fight of men, or, what fometimes happens, if it is made light of by the world, they feel little disturbance from within. But should they, from infensibility, artifice, or a multiplicity of occupations, get rid of the censure of their own minds; yet can they not secure themselves against the terrors of a higher tribunal. Every one knows what is due from a fervant to his master; and every one must acknowledge, that he who gave him being hath a right to his service; and all who

who have tolerably just ideas of the divine government, must, in some degree, be aware of the danger of abusing or neglecting the powers and faculties wherewith they are intrusted. They who are masters themselves, or have under their authority those whose duty it is to hold themselves in readiness to receive their orders, and execute their commands, know well how to reproach, to punish, and often with feverity enough, those their inferiors, who, by debauchery, floth, and intemperance of any kind, difqualify themselves for the duties of their station. Now, from what they feel upon these occasions, they may, if they will, judge of their own fituation with Almighty God; if they do believe, that there is a God who governs the world. Let the influence of bad education, example, and habit, the perversion of judgement, and infensibility of heart, to which men are subject, be ever fo great, and in many it is prodigious, still the baseness and iniquity of fuch behaviour is manifest; and no wit, no artifice, no fophistical reasoning, can baffle the judgement of common lenfe, if one judges at all on for plain a fubject.

MoVoL. II.

CHAP.

or and the effect of

#### C H A P. II.

It is nonsense to doubt our obligation to serve God with the ability we have, and apply to him for what we have not.

Hearning in modern times, who is unacquainted with the injury done to the interest of religion and virtue, by shocking views of the divine economy, necessarily arising from a controversy about our natural powers, in which divines and philosophers have been keenly engaged for some centuries past; and he widely mistakes the design of this Appeal, who expects we should enter into this controversy, or pay it any regard.

A connection betwixt obligation, and power to fulfil the obligation, is apparent; and so inviolable, that if you set aside the latter, the former vanishes of course. In all contracts, and without an express contract, it is understood, that whoever fails in fulfilling his obligation, underlies the penalty; but who ever thought any perform

ę

1.

9

É

1

fon under an obligation to do what he hath not power to do? Madmen, and tyrants, who are often mad enough, may infift on obligations to perform impossibilities; but that learned men should maintain a subtile debate on any fuch supposition, is unaccountable. There is not only an apparent and inviolable connection betwixt power and obligation; but the last is commensurate to the first: which, by the by, lays the learned under an obligation to make mankind acquainted with the extent of their powers; because, in proportion to them, they shall be accountable to him from whom they are derived. The scriptures, which are the true, if not the only, fource of found philosophy and good fense, on these subjects, tell us, that he who gained ten talents, was rewarded in proportion to the fubject committed to him. and his industry in improving it; and that he who gained five talents, received in like manner a reward proportioned to his fidelity and industry; and he who had received but one talent, was not overlooked. but punished with severity for not making the improvement that was due and expected. We are told, that this wicked and flothful C c 2.

hite value of

flothful servant endeavoured to excuse or extenuate his fault by giving an injurious and shocking character of his master; but in place of a needless defence, and frivolous dispute, on so plain a subject, we find, that the source of the calumny is pointed out, and a suitable punishment awarded him. This single parable one would have thought sufficient to have prevented the learned from making a question of our power to sulfil the obligations we are under, and the mischief arising from this question; but salse learning always hath been the enemy of religion and virtue.

It is apparent, that if common fense had been consulted, a controversy of the most pernicious kind might have been wholly prevented, or soon stopped; and if men will yet pay the regard that is due to common sense, they shall find themselves relieved from imbarrassments they have always complained of, and see the whole of religion rise to their view, in that obvious, plain, and pleasant light, in which the sace of nature appears, when freed from those mists and clouds by which it was obscured.

6

n

S

e

n

d

e

-

y

e

n

t,

n

h

10

A

A gentleman calls upon his butler, and informs him of his expecting company to dinner, and bids him provide a proper entertainment. The fervant, as you may fuppose, is an idle fellow, and forgets his masters orders, or neglects to put them into execution. The company is met, and behold there is no dinner; or a poor and fcanty one. The gentleman (as may well be believed) is in high displeasure, and enters into a conversation with his fervant; every particular of which will deferve our attention. Whence comes it that you have not provided the entertainment I gave orders for ? - You gave orders for a handsome entertainment, but did not fupply me with money fufficient for the purpose. Do not you know that I have money enough for all my occasions? or did you think I would require you to provide my table without furnishing you with money? - I was thy of giving you trouble about the money I wanted .- What! thy of troubling me about my own affairs, and where you could not but know that my honour was concerned! or did you think I would grudge the expence that was necessary for my own entertainment, and A nominos

and the entertainment of my friends?—Sir, I would not have failed to have obeyed your commands if it had been in my power; but the money in my hands was far from sufficient, and I did not look upon it as my business to provide more.—Here the conversation must end; and every one sees the treatment the servant may look for from a man of sense and spirit: for a fellow of this kind cannot be borne with in any well-regulated family.

Few have the boldness to treat Almighty God as this fervant does his mafter; but numbers act on the fame principles: and the same fentiments may be gathered from the hard speeches which many let fall from their mouths concerning the divine economy; and, what is yet more to be complained of, fuch fentiments are interspersed in all the writings of the learned upon this fubject; though there is not a fingle thought of this infolent fervant, that, Stripped of the learned language with which it is difguifed, would not give a prodigious shock to a man of fense. And now, if men will all at once difmiss this scandalous talk, and listen to common

common sense, they will see, in the clearest, strongest, and most satisfying light,
the obligations they are under to employ
the powers they have, however inconsiderable these powers may be, and to apply to God for what they want, in the
firm belief of being supplied; and on this
solid soundation, may go on to build the
superstructure of a virtuous practice, that
will redound in the issue to the honour
of God, and their own unspeakable benesit.

An accurate delineation of the powers of nature would, as has been observed, be of great service to mankind: but till the learned are pleased to savour us with this, every one may, from his own observation and experience, (which, after all, is his surest and best information), discover what he can, and what he cannot do; and what, therefore, God expects and requires of him, and what he is bound to ask and expect from God.

i Louis belo resident non lungitation of the company is

chareir gray prefit times corrected excounts

20 marion Gipt

Tarted for the state of the state of the parties

santo ede river de legan de legan ele clana

# indead of Cold A P. . . . Ille de on

To ask, or expect, that God should enable us to do what he hath already put in our power to do, is folly and prefumption.

lous disputes about obvious truth, something must be done to give satisfaction concerning a self-determining power; otherwise all that has been said, or can be said, in favour of virtue, must go for nothing; because all men, learned and unlearned, bigots or freethinkers, are not merely sceptical, but insidels, with regard to the reality of this power.

Take one of the vulgar aside, and point out to him some duties he neglects, which he might perform with great ease, or little trouble, and some vices he indulges, which he might correct with equal ease, or with as little trouble; and if he is a man of ingenuity, he will acknowledge the fact: but if you press him to correct these vices, and perform those duties, he will say many plausible things concerning his obligation so to do; but will conclude, that till

God

God work it in him, he can do nothing; which you must take as a full answer to all you have said, or can say, and a declaration abundantly significant, that all your labour is lost.

If you betake yourfelf to men of liberal education, you will find them disposed to treat the notions of the vulgar with great ridicule, and steadily affert a self-determining power. And if you enumerate the vices which may be corrected, and the duties which may be performed, with great eafe, or very little trouble, by the exercise of this felf-determining power, they will agree with you, that in these, and many like cases, men have power to do more than they actually do. But if you give the least hint of your expecting, that any number of men should, in any case whatever, exert this power, and produce this reformation, they will confider you as a visionary, and positively affirm, that you have no ground to expect any fuch thing. They will not fay, with the vulgar, that till God work it in them they can do nothing; but will affert, that the power already conferred is not fufficient; and that without some impulse of some kind or other, Vol. II. Dd

ther, it is vain to expect, that men should facrifice their inclinations to their duty, however weak the inclination, or however important the duty may be; for in reality they have no belief in a felf-determining power in any case whatever. The vulgar are taught to fay, that they are not stocks or stones; but they are also taught to fay, that till God work it in them, they can do nothing; which amounts to the fame thing, as if they had believed they were as incapable of determining themselves as a stock or a stone. Men of education are taught to fay, that they have a felf-determining power, and in certain cases can cross their inclinations with great ease, or very little trouble; but are made to believe, that in no case whatever can they act against the prevailing inclination, without being determined by some impulse of some kind or other; which is in reality to deny the felf-determining power they feem to acknowledge. People of education are liberal of their censures upon the absurdities and contradictions of the vulgar, without observing that they themselves run into the fame absurdities and contradictions: for after

after all their talk about a self-determining power, it is evident, that both learned and unlearned are insidels with respect to this power; and therefore resolve to persist in those vices to which they are addicted, until some how or other they are impelled to set about a resormation.

In vain would you apply to free-thinkers for a remedy of this evil; because, though they; of all men, ought to be above vulgar prejudices, they are the greatest slaves to them we know; and in place of destroying, bend all the force of their genius to give them credit and authority. And Mr Hume, who is well intitled to an high rank amongst this class of men, has undertaken a demonstration, that there neither is, nor can be, any evidence of a self-determining power.

To offer a proof of the reality of a power of which we are conscious, is a folly not inferior to that of proving the reality of matter and motion; but every man of sense and probity ought to take the following plain truths under consideration.

When we cannot be ignorant that God expects, and requires, we should give the D d 2 deter-

TOTER STORY

determination against inclination, and in favour of duty, and are conscious to ourfelves, that he has put us into a capacity of doing it; to expect in that case that he should interpose, and, on that supposition, to put off giving the determination which we know we ought and can give, in hopes of an interpolition which may happen, but which we have no ground to expect, is not only infolent, and undutiful, but extremely foolish. It is a like folly, and attended with consequences of the fame kind, with the folly of those who neglect the duties of their calling, in hopes of some great estates falling to them, or of some lucky turn of affairs, by which they shall be made rich in an instant.

To alledge the necessity of an interposition which we have no reason to expect, and which one in an hundred is not favoured with, is an heinous impiety; for it amounts to nothing less than a declaration, that the supreme being looks on, and sees ninety and nine of an hundred perish for want of an interposition which is necessary to determine them to do the right, and shun the wrong: and to pretend to justify, excuse, or extenuate, our neglects neglects of duty by this alledged necessity of an interpolition, or impulse, to determine our will, is a heinous aggravation of our fault.

This belief of the necessity of an impulse, or interpolition, with which the minds of men of all ranks are fo deeply tainted, is one of the most pernicious errors, and one of the most plentiful fources of vice and folly known in modern times. For though there are of the species who would not give themselves the fmallest trouble to be wife or good, there are many more who would correct certain faults, and fupply certain defects in their character, if they believed themselves capable of doing fo. And we will defy any man to account for defects in the character of many well-disposed persons which they do not fupply, and faults which they do not correct, but from the falle notions about impulses and interpolitions which prevail fo univerfally, and are so early imbibed. A remedy for this evil is much to be defired, but not easy to be found; for the subject is too plain for reasoning, and men have not yet learned to pay the regard that is due to the obvious dictates

of scripture and common sense. The parable of the talents, and the comparison made of the kingdom of God to a grain of mustard-feed, is worthy the perusal of every one, whether Christian or Infidel: because these passages of scripture contain more truth and good fense, than all the volumes that ever were, or will be, written on this subject. And if a man has the probity and good fense to believe, that he is accountable for a power of felfdetermination of which he is possessed, however small his power may be, and alfo entertains fo favourable an opinion of the supreme ruler, as to believe, and expect, that upon his exerting the capacity wherewith he is endued, of doing right and shunning wrong, he will augment his capacity; let him try to bring his belief into practice, and he shall foon find the good effect of the experiment.

Supposing a man has no inclination, but an aversion rather to acts of devotion; yet if he finds, that with great ease, or no great trouble, he could step into his closet, and shut the door behind him, and pray to his Father in secret; let him do it, and he will find the good effect of the experiment: periment: and the oftener he tries it, the effect will be the greater. Supposing he has no inclination, but an aversion rather to parting with a shilling, a fixpence, or even a penny, to a needy person; yet if he knows he ought, and finds in his heart that he can do it, let him do it. And if he does it with the belief and expectation that God will enlarge his heart, his heart shall be enlarged; and still the more, the longer he perfifts in this attempt. If a man finds an inclination to take a share in the impertinent conversation which at the bottom of his heart he condemns, but finds at the fame time that he can bridle his tongue; let him do it. and he will disengage himself; and the oftener he observes this rule, will difengage himself with greater ease and pleafure. The same may be faid with regard to drinking the other glass, which he believes he ought to forbear: and indeed the fame may be faid with regard to almost all the vices in which men indulge themfelves, without fense or feeling, through a false notion that they cannot, and therefore are not, strictly speaking, bound to correct them; for prodigious changes

216

may be made to the advantage in mens tempers and manners, if they had the good fense to believe plain truths, and the honesty to practise what they believe. In fevere trials, they would need, and they would find, the interpolition and impulse they expect; but in common cases, where God has already endued them with the capacity of doing his will, if they shall acquit themselves with any degree of fidelity, and trust in him, he will augment their powers. But, on the other hand, if, under filly pretences of inability, or phantastical expectations of impulses, a man neglects to do what he knows in his conscience he ought, and finds he can do, what opinion shall we form of his character? or what judgement shall we make of his fate? To expect that this man would acquit himself with fidelity in fore trials, or in cases where he is under a strong inclination to the right, with an equally strong impulse to the wrong; to expect that he should, from a regard to his duty, maintain the struggle with his wrong inclinations, and give the decision in favour of his duty; or in any cafe whatever, to expect that this man shall acquit

pure principle of religion or virtue, is manifestly absurd. And on the supposition that the Deity pays any regard to mens good or ill behaviour, it would be no less absurd to expect, that he would favour such an one with a new impulse, to determine him to do that which he has already surnished him with sufficient abilities and sufficient motives to perform; for though the Deity may interpose at any time, or in any manner, as to him seems meet; yet, in the present case, there is no ground to expect a favourable interposition, but the contrary.

If a man will not take the smallest trouble to perform that act of piety towards God, or of justice or charity to men, which he knows he ought, and finds he can perform; or if he will not give himself the least trouble to check those wrong inclinations, which he knows he ought, and finds he can check; what is to be expected? What judgement shall we make of such a character and conduct on any known principles of religion or morality? Or what may we expect as the final issue of such behaviour on the principles of Vol. II. E e

do for those who see their error, and are in a disposition to correct it, is not easy to say; but the fate of those who are of an opposite disposition, is apparent. What can we expect, but what we see actually happens, that they shall go on to the end of their lives, amusing themselves with speculations about religion and morality, without the least presence to a religious or moral character?

As far as they are impelled by temper and circumstances to good actions, they may be very serviceable; and as far as they are impelled to bad actions, they will be equally differviceable, to the interest of society and of mankind, and to their own interest. They shall, whether they will or not, be made subservient to the end of the divine government, as all created beings are; but that, in this life or the next, they should be treated as subjects of the kingdom of God, is inconsistent with all the ideas we have of religion from reason or revelation.

If there is fuch a thing as rebellion against lawful authority, and if we can form any idea of a rebel, we must conclude

chude all those as rebels against the government of God. He who neglects a known duty, or violates a known obligation of religion or morality, through the infinuating influence of fome ftrong inclination, or the imperuous impulse of fome violent passion, is no doubt liable to be punished as a rebel, provided he has it in his power to relift the force of his wrong bias. - But rebellion in this case is less atrocious than in the other. In the latter case, great regard will be had to the pain of maintaining a struggle against fuch powerful relistance; and great mitigation will take place, in proportion to the pain of the struggle: but in the former case, where the pain is next to none, and the disobedience flows from mere neglect, there is no room for mitigation. And if the rebellion is perfifted in, for no other reason than that the disobedient perfon will not take the trouble to approve himself a dutiful subject, he shall be confidered as a determined rebel, and treated as an enemy to the divine govern-

And as this is the known case of great numbers of the human kind, is it sit to

Ee 2

afana)

be

be passed over? Can their biethren of mankind, their particular friends especially, and near relations, or can they, whe ther divines or philosophers, who profess fuch regard for the virtue and happiness of maukind, look on this character with indifference? Can any thing be more cruel, than to cheriff the expectations of impulses, which these people have no title to expect, and which not one of a thoufand ever met with? Can any thing be more foolish, and cruel at the same time, than to puzzle and confound them with endless frivolous disputes about liberty and necessity, when you may and ought to tell them plainly, that they are fliding infenfibly into a state of determined impiety. vice, and mifery, by the neglect of powers they certainly are possessed of, and of which they know themselves to be possessed? Perhaps they would not alter their course though their danger were told them ever fo plainly .- But perhaps they would: and no man has a title to pronounce on the part they would act till the experiment is fairly made. Till divines and philosophers have abated their ardour for frivolous inquiries, and learned the art of turning

turning the attention of mankind to obvious and interesting truth, they have no title to complain of the unthinking part of mankind; for one may be bold to affirm, that multitudes would act a better part than they do, if they were under a better treatment.

It may be alledged, that however easy it is to practile certain duties, and forbear certain vices, once and again, it is not eafy, nor indeed practicable, without a divine direction and fupport, to perfift in that course of action till a habit is formed. - Nor indeed is it. But that needs be no discouragement to one to do what he knows he ought and can do. For if he proceeds on the Christian plan, he will find himfelf under the direction and tuition of one on whom he can absolutely depend. And even on the plan of fimple Theism, he may and ought to believe, that moral perfection is the ultimate end and object of the divine government; and therefore, as has already been observed, that every movement of the fystem is in favour of him who makes it his study to conform to the will of the fupreme ruler.

enione

Did men in good earnest believe, that this world, and all things in it, are under the direction and government of an all-wife, all-powerful, all-gracious God, who confults the welfare of his creatures, and by every fuggestion from within, and every dispensation of his providence from without, intends their advancement in virtue and happiness; and could they be prevailed on to refign themselves to him, and, as dutiful and docile children, do the little he hath already enabled them to do, in expectation of further direction and aid; they could not fail reaching that perfection of virtue and happiness for which they were originally defigned: but men lose fight of God as a moral governor, are not faithful in using the powers wherewith they are intrusted, and are not fo confident as they ought to be of getting additional powers, on the due improvement of the powers they have. And hence arise the many errors they run into in the conduct of their lives.

or bar the omis That

the political tor

CHAP.

### CHAP. IV.

-encessor is so explained to all decision and

But indicated to main training that

To aim at becoming truly wife and good, without a continual dependence on a divine direction and influence, is a vain and chime-rical project.

sound and second and sharp medical medical

TOne but the ignorant and bigotted can be infentible of the value of those many differtations and discourses on religion and morality, with which the public has been favoured of late; and vet. upon an attentive survey of the whole, it may be questioned, whether they are so well fitted to promote the end designed as might in reason have been expected. The great duties of life have been stated with perspicuity, and inforced by motives and confiderations fo just and rational, that if one will hearken to reason, he must assent: and if he will be ruled by reason, he must comply. But if a man should be unreafonable, (here lies the defect), all this labour is in a great measure lost; and no remedy feems to be thought of for the well-known folly of mankind.

0

S

))

ol.

d

97

A man is addicted to avarice, vanity, or indolence: What would you propose?-Point out another and a better courfe. That is certainly right; but he is not difposed to follow it. Urge him by motives. arguments, and weighty confiderations. But neither will that be fufficient. His bent lies another way, rooted in nature, and confirmed by habit.-You advise him to exert the strength he has, whatever it may be, putting his trust in God, and affure him of fuccefs.—This is very good: but still the difficulty remains; the manis unwilling. From whatever cause this unwillingness comes, it is a well-known fact; and until fome effectual remedy is found for it, your labour is loft. Let this be done, and all goes well; but without this, every other attempt proves abortive.

Propositions on other subjects that are national, meet with a different reception. Give the covetous an hint about gain, and you command his will. Point out the path of preferment to the ambitious, and he will not be stopped by difficulties. The hero takes fire at difficulties and dangers, and slies to the mark of honour, as a hawk

to her game. Where a previous disposition is competently strong, it is easy to put men in motion; but where that is wanting, or weak, arguments from utility, from dignity, from satisfaction of the highest kind, and even from necessity, will

hardly prevail. With what difficulty are the vulgar, of all ranks, prevailed on to quit the way of life to which they have been long accustomed? Let the change proposed be ever fo fit, and urged by arguments that are unanswerable, it avails not. They have not judgement, or they have not candour, to do justice to your arguments; or they want that regard to right, and even to their own interest, which is necessary to determine them. One is often tempted to think, that they have not the power of felf-determination. But that is not the cafe: for they have the power, but will not use it. If you have the address to bring about their will but so far as to make a few essays or experiments, they will fhew themselves possessed of all the powers which belong to moral agents; but till that is done, you can have no fuccess. It is thus in the common affairs VOL. II. Ff of

5

S

·e

1,

d

ne

d

ne

s,

vk

to

vert all mankind.

of life; and it is thus in the concerns of religion and virtue. And may not the overlooking, or not paying due attention to this plain phenomenon, be one of the chief obstructions to the success of our eminent divines and philosophers? Give me where to fix my foot, said Archimedes, and I will move the whole world; and give us a willing mind, say modern divines and philosophers, and we will convines and philosophers, and we will con-

Let us not fay, however, that their labours are loft: for they have done good, though not all the good that might have been done, or may yet be done, under a better direction. A man who is naturally disposed to the practice of virtue, will, as far as his natural disposition goes, yield to their reasonings and instructions; but if there is any one duty to which he has a natural aversion, (which is the case of many), or if he has a strong reluctance to the practice of those virtues which oppose his natural temper, (which is the case of all in whom the virtuous habit is not formed), he is not to be won by reafoning, or prevailed on by the strongest arguments, to alter his course. He may, and he ought, to be reasoned with; but reasoning

reasoning will not produce the desired effect. He ought to be required to struggle with his wrong inclinations; but he will not: nor ought you to expect that he should. Till divines and philosophers are better skilled in touching the springs of the human heart than they are, or affect to appear, they cannot reach the end they propose. And were they possessed of all the eloquence of Greece and Rome, they could not accomplish what they ought to have in view; I mean, to fave those from ruin who will not take the trouble of faving themselves; and in order thereto, to correct and cure the inveterate folly of the human heart. There is fomething here that demands a deeper attention than has been given it; fomething too that points at a method of forming mankind to virtue, which has been too much neglected.

A wise parent will not trust the virtue of his child to wise rules, wholesome advices, and solid reasonings; but when he sends him out into the world, will provide him a tutor, if he can afford the expence, and one too of sidelity and capacity, who will watch his behaviour, give timeous information of danger, check his

endonen.

F f 2 forwardness,

forwardness, stimulate his good dispositions, urge him to his duty, and, in one word, form and train him with judgement and tenderness. He will not trust the good conduct of his fon to the impressions he can make on his heart by good advices; though this he will not neglect: but at parting, will put full in his view the ability, fidelity, and good difposition of his tutor, with the need he has of his advice, and the dangerous confequences of acting prefumptuously, or undutifully, towards him; and will lay more stress on possessing his fon with a just fense of all these things, than on any other method he could take to form his conduct. Here then is a model fit to be copied by divines and philosophers, and by all who undertake the arduous talk of forming mankind to virtue.

The human race, those especially who have not yet attained the virtuous character, and even they who have, ought to be considered in the same light with thought-less, giddy, forward youth, whose natural bent is to pleasure, and who do not love restraint. Directions, advices, perfuasives to virtue, however rational, just, and

and forcible, are the fame to them as to young people whom you would engage in a fevere course of study: nor is your prospect of success one whit more certain. in the one case than in the other; but in both, the wifest and most effectual meafures ought to be purfued. To put mankind, then, under a divine direction and influence, ought to be the chief aim of all our instructors in religion and virtue; for without doing fo, all their other prescriptions will be found infufficient, and indeed a mere project; which, like the alledged possibility of moving the whole world, labours under an essential defect.

To fay nothing of those felf-fufficient fophists, who, with the true air of empirics, traduce religion and its teachers, and offer their noftrums as the only remedy for the vices and disorders of mankind, there are philosophers who profess a reverence for religion, and divines whose cordial attachment to its interests is unquestionable, who, though they never affirmed the fufficiency of our powers, vet in their addresses to mankind, seem to proceed on that supposition; and though they never doubted the necessity of divine aid **baser** and

Sits

and direction, yet speak of it with a referve and timidity as if they did; and who, without any ill intention, and merely through an excess of caution, have not done justice to one of the plainest and most important doctrines of religion. Modern divines do not neglect to inculcate the doctrines of faith, any more than their predecessors neglected the doctrine of good works; but as we make no difficulty in pointing out the error of the one, fo we ought, with the fame frankness, to acknowledge the error of the other; and agree in this, that all fuch partial proceedings ought to be dismissed, and justice done to primary truths.

To avoid the imputation of enthusiasm, the great bugbear of the present times, we readily allow the sitness and necessity of employing all the probable means of becoming wise and good; but from the idea we have of man and of virtue, must think it impossible for him to reach the virtuous character, without a friend at hand to direct and urge him on; and know no friend in the universe to be depended on for this, but one; and must therefore look on every hypothesis in fa-

vour of virtue as fantastical, that does not lead us to God.

He only is present, and intimately so, with the human mind at all times, and on all occasions; fees every spring of action, and every movement of the foul; foresees every danger, and every the most minute deviation from the standard of rectitude; and he only can make a feafonable application of the proper preventions and re-His wisdom and power alone are fufficient for supplying hidden defects, removing fecret obstructions, and providing a necessary support in fore conflicts. He only perceives the numberless artifices employed in evading or baffling the force of plain obligations; and he alone is poffessed of the skill of reconciling the will to the object of its aversion, without the least infringement of its liberty; and, let me add, he, and he alone, hath the goodness, the patience, and fatherly affection. to continue striving with so foolish and perverse a creature as man; and to him, therefore, every one who aspires to the virtuous character, ought to refign himfelf. The great fecret, then, in forming men to religion and virtue, (if it is fit to

TUOY

call that a secret which is so palpable to common sense, and ought to have been published to all the world), is, to persuade them to resign themselves to God, as docile and dutiful pupils to a faithful and capable tutor.

There is no occasion to retract what is said about the powers of nature, because they are real, and because God will not dispense with their exercise in the acquisition of virtue; but if it is necessary to make men acquainted with the powers wherewith they are intrusted, and for which they must render an account, it is no less necessary to make them acquainted with the various dispensations of providence that have a tendency to put them on the use and application of their powers; for, as these are necessary, so for these also they must render an account.

Not only those awful dispensations of providence which do not, and cannot, escape observation, but incidents that occur daily, and have a tendency to give us other views, other sentiments, and other dispositions, than we commonly have; and not only those pungent penetrating discoveries with which we are sometimes favoured.

S

favoured, and are willing to afcribe to God; but every intimation concerning the right and wrong of conduct, which comes without our call or invitation, ought to be resolved into the same source. finally, every fuggestion from within, and every circumstance of every event that comes in the course of things, that is, by the direction of the supreme ruler, and hath a tendency to reclaim us from the error of our ways, and to bring us to the obedience of the just, ought to be the object of our particular attention.

The bulk of mankind have not judgement to confider these dispensations in this light; or if they should, are not disposed to pay them due attention, and still less disposed to fall in with them; and therefore it is incumbent on the teachers of religion to point them out, and press a strict attention to them, and compliance with them, on the consciences of men; for without this, all their natural powers, were they more in number, and greater, than they are, will be no better than the gigantic strength of a coward, or the treafures of a miser.

In a word, men must not be suffered to VOL. II. forget, Gg

forget, that they are in the condition of children under age; who, trained by God, may rife to an inconceivable pitch of glory and happiness; but, left to themselves, must fink, as, alas! they commonly do,

into folly, vice, and mifery.

We are put under the direction and tutelage of that Holy Spirit, who, being intimately present with all, observes the manners of good and bad, and treats us as we behave towards him. "Sacer inest "in nobis spiritus sanctus, bonorum ma-" lorumque custos et observator; et quem-"admodum nos illum tractamus, ita " et ille nos." So faid a Heathen philoso? pher; and what a shame will it be if any of us should appear insensible to so great and important a truth? -arto to miss with his and thousand prince whe

#### BOOK VII.

to the first the beautiful and the state of the

the second like the property of

Who days of the state of the st

## Of Conscience.

#### CHARI.

We have a feeling, as well as perception, of moral excellence.

The are much beholden to the generous efforts of that philosopher, who laboured to bring down moral obligation from the thin cold regions of abstract thinking, to its native seat, the human heart; but do not thank him for devising a moral sense as a supplement to the rational soul; because a feeling is not less essential to it than a perception of moral obligation.

A pure intelligence is a non-entity: for though, by abstraction, we may figure to ourselves a being endued with powers of thinking and judging, without approbation or disapprobation, satisfaction or disfatisfaction, joy or forrow, and without any emotions or affections arising from the

Gg2

-object

object of its contemplation; yet every one fees, that these are sictions of the brain, unsupported by any thing in nature.

It is true, we are not at liberty to ascribe to God the affections of the human mind, even the best; but as little can we conceive him to be an indifferent spectator of what passes in the world; for the enjoyment he hath of the works of his hand, the delight, and the complacency, with which he looks on those who bear his image, and the tenderness, and pity, and kind concern, he hath for all who are capable of happiness and misery, with his irreconcileable aversion to moral evil, tranfcend all our feelings, as much as the heavens are above the earth, or rather, as finite is supassed by infinite. It is difficult for us to form a judgement of the fentiments even of created spirits who are not incumbered with flesh and blood as we are. nor have their rational powers interrupted and impeded in their exercise by that variety of objects with which we are furrounded; but we must believe, that they have fentiments and affections correspond ing to their perception of interesting truth; and as their rational powers have freer

Ò

3

freer scope, we must also believe, that their perceptions and feelings have a more exact correspondence with the truth of things than ours.

With regard to the human species, you cannot conceive a man contemplating order, beauty, dignity, or utility, in any object, without a degree of fatisfaction proportioned to the view he has of the object. Nor can you conceive him contemplating meannefs, mifery, diforder, or deformity, without a proportional diffatisfaction. Nor is it possible to conceive, that a thinking being should not affect what gives him delight, and fly from that which breeds difgust or diffatisfaction. Without having recourse to emotions or affections of the instinctive kind, you must always suppose, that rational perception is accompanied with rational feeling in fome degree. Or if, by abstraction, as I faid, you make a separation, and figure to yourself a being in the exercise of the one without the other, you must, upon reflection, be fatisfied, that it is a mere chimera, or creature of imagination; for you will find nothing in nature to justify your idea. There are inflances of mens

having

having a lively fense of some objects, with a total infentibility to others equally affecting; and there are inflances of those who have a clear perception of fome truths; with a blindness to others equally obvious: and both are to be confidered as diforders to which the human mind is liable, and chargeable for most part on our own misconduct, or mismanagement of ourselves. There are also a few who feem to view all objects with equal infenfibility; and there are a few who either are, or appear to be, fceptics with regard to truths the most obviously manifest: but these are monsters, that ought to be fet afide in judging of human nature.

It is worthy of notice, that mankind have a difinterested love of truth and justice, of benevolence and piety. The philosopher who facrificed an hecatomb, it a transport of joy, on the discovery of truth, and the insensibility which Archimedes showed to his being run through the body when deeply engaged in study, are strong testimonies to the truth of this doctrine. But we have no occasion to found on such far-fetched testimony; because we have multitudes among ourselves who

who employ a great part of their lives, with no small fatisfaction, in the contemplation of truths wherein they are no otherwise interested than as rational beings. Nor is this disposition confined to men of letters, or to a fmall number of choice fpirits: for the rudest of mankind have an infatiable thirst after knowledge, with a prodigious delight in the discovery of truth, of moral truth especially; and will feed on narrations which concern the right and wrong of conduct with delight, far superior to what they feel from pleasant meats and drinks. These are emotions and affections, not of this or the other individual, constituted in this or the other manner, but common to the human race; and ought to be carefully marked and diftinguished from those virtuous affections of the instinctive kind with which some people are favoured; because they are the only folid foundation on which to raife a character thoroughly virtuous.

Like all our other intellectual powers, our moral feelings, as well as perceptions, are found in different degrees in different persons, occasioned by a difference of temper, situation, circumstances, habits of thinking

Mallie

thinking and acting; and being the most delicate of all our feelings, they may, on that account, be fubject to greater variations; but, like every other perception of the rational mind, they are to be found in one degree or other in every individual who deferves the epithet of rational. The coldeft, most stupid, insensible hearts, have them, not as you would wish and expect, but in some degree or other. There appears at some times, and in some tempers, a strange insensibility in the soul; as there may be a like deadness and infensibility in some parts of the body: but if even these are attended to by others, or they will themselves attend to their own sentiments on fome occasions, they will not be found destitute of the moral sense. There are singular instances in which it totally disappears; as, in some dangerous cases, all fymptoms of life are gone, and nothing but certain death is looked for: but even in these it may be recovered by proper treatment; and often revives unexpectedly. on furprifing accidents. It is not confined to good men; they have it in a way peculiar to themselves: but bad men have worth straight mobile it how thrist

and restrict the service of the

it too, and often in a degree far exceeding the goodness of their character.

#### C H A P.

A sense of merit and demerit is essential to a rational being.

A Sense of merit and demerit is nearly I related to, but different at the same time from, a fense of moral excellence. A difference in the object must be attended with a difference in the perception. There are actions truly amiable and eftimable, to which no reward is due; as, on the other hand, there are actions of the most odious and detestable kind, that cannot be the subject of punishment. The tender care and continual watching of a mother over her child gives high delight, and is intitled to approbation; but may not be meritorious, because she may be under the influence of a blind instinct, which she is unable to refist. The treachery, cruelty, and horrid barbarity, of a madman, is a proper object of displeasure, hatred, and detestation; but is not punishable, VOL. II. Hh

nishable, because he is pushed on to such actions by an impulse which he is not able to withstand. To constitute merit or demerit, there must be choice and self-determination; and as the action must flow from a determination of the will upon a free choice, so its merit or demerit must rise or fall in exact proportion to the degree of these powers.

A parent is possessed of a great degree of natural affection, which he hath in common with the lower animals, is placed in circumstances which give no refistance or obstruction to the full exertion of this instinct; he therefore pursues the interest of his children without hesitation, without once balancing, or the possibility of doing fo. He certainly does right; he has fatisfaction himself in well-doing, and gives fatisfaction to all who observe his good conduct. But has he merit; the merit which he or any other man may have in doing right actions to which he is not impelled by any fuch irrefiftible instinct? Doth common sense ascribe that merit to the dutiful behaviour of parents in the fupposed circumstances, which is ascribed to good actions of a different kind in

the ordinary commerce of life? It cer-. tainly doth not. Let then the state of the case be altered, and see how it turns out. Suppose a parent, a mother for instance, furrounded with temptations to gaiety, pleasure, and pomp, of all which she hath. a strong relish; allow her the advantage of instinct, but admit an impulse from these enticements, equal, or nigh to an equality, with its force; suppose a conflict, or the possibility of a conflict; and if either she does not allow a competition, or in the struggle steadily gives the preference where it ought to be given, hath fhe not merit? Will she not be allowed, not only by her family and friends, but by all who are endued with common fense, to have acted a worthy, a virtuous, and a meritorious part? On the other hand, fuppose the same horrid actions done by the madman are committed by one who is not mad; inflamed indeed by paffion, and difordered too in his affections and judgement; but difordered and inflamed by a passion which he might have prevented, moderated, or checked, in such degree, that, without his confent, or connivance at least, he would not have been H h 2 impelled

impelled to so odious an action: Is not here demerit in exact proportion to the nature of the crime, and the power of self-determination in the agent?

Let us not look on fuch inquiries as idle refinements, or apprehend that precision in our ideas will carry us beyond the limits of common fense: on the contrary, the nonfense introduced into religion and morals is owing chiefly to inaccuracy of thought on these subjects. We ought to know, with all exactness possible, those truths that are the objects of fimple perception; and happy it would be for us if we made these our chief study. This subject has often undergone the torture of the schools; but belongs to common sense. All actions, good or bad, flowing from a determination of the will upon a free choice, are objects of that perception, and pronounced upon without hesitation, on being fairly presented to the mind. Their merit and demerit are feen intuitively; and no man is at a loss to affirm, that the action is worthy of praise or blame, reward or punishment.

If an exact distribution of rewards and punishments is made by one invested with authority,

.viimmitm

authority, you may observe the acquiefcence and entire fatisfaction of the people. Perhaps they may pity the criminal; but they approve of his punishment, and fav he deserved it. On the other hand, if the distribution is not exact, they complain, - of what? of injustice; that is, of the magistrate's exceeding or falling short of the standard of merit and demerit they have in their minds. People are perhaps more apt to complain of an excess of severity than of clemency; and on these occasions fay, it was too much, more than necessary, or more than the criminal deserved: in which they discover their justice, as well as humanity, and the accuracy of their ideas on all these subjects. But they are offended with lenity as well as with feverity, when it runs to any great excess, not only on account of its remote ill confequences, but also on account of its immediate ill effects in lessening the horror of vice. They have their bounds on both fides, which they cannot bear to be transgressed. If the ruler has the skill to temper judgement with mercy, fo as vice shall be discountenanced and discouraged, with as little fuffering to the offender as is possible, they are highly satisfied; but any remarkable deviation from the rules of just government raises an immediate outcry, not only from principles of humanity and just policy, but from that sense of merit and demerit which is so deeply rooted in the human mind.

These observations are so just, and occur so easily and obviously to those who have the least knowledge of human nature, that one must be astonished at the boldness and folly of modern sceptics, in attempting to destroy or weaken our natural expectation of an exact retribution from the ruler of the universe. It is natural for us to be extremely anxious about a revelation from God on so interesting a subject; and they must be strange persons who are not; but to dismiss our hopes and sears of futurity, is absolutely impossible. Common sense is an overmatch for all the reasoning in the world on this subject.

Construction and the VI organism for a

The mix reduces as short in somethic as all

·eresian has become this dist, estal-arrayati

Contract the term of the Hall

#### CHAP: ISVIII.

Lyingapathalle, literalled to tome in head.
-olds: Homemand reserved the stome boomies and

The moral sense may be in full exercise, when conscience does not act at all.

sharked before to David co

Efides the fense of merit and demerit D we have had under confideration, there is a consciousness of both belonging to the human mind, which must not be paffed over. The one is what commonly goes under the name of the moral sense; the other is the application of that sense to our own good or ill behaviour, and is commonly called conscience. The distinction is real and confiderable, and deferves more attention than is usually given it. It were happy for the world, if the one were as closely connected with the other as is generally thought: but it is far otherwise: for the moral fense, and also the sense of merit and demerit, may be in full exercife, where conscience does not operate at all, or is faint and weak in its operation. Upon hearing Nathan's story concerning the ewe-lamb, David's fense of demerit was quick and ftrong; but without any consciousness

consciousness of guilt, till Nathan uttered these words, "Thou art the man." Upon that application to himself, and his own behaviour, he fell under the power of conscience; and then had perceptions and feelings of a different kind from what he had before. David could not be ignorant of the heinous crimes he had committed; he had probably fome faint obfcure perception of his guilt, and fome concern about it; but not that consciousness which works repentance, and paves the way for a reconciliation with God. Therefore, to prevent his ruin, God fent his prophet to reclaim him; and the prophet executed his commission with great address. It is thought, that Nathan had recourse to a parable, from a fear that David would be offended with his speaking plain; but this conjecture does not correspond with that pious king's regard for the messengers of God. It is more probable, that the prophet wifely proposed to put his generous fentiments in full motion before letting him know his own concern in the fubject, that so he might make the application to him when he was least prepared to evade or refist it; for mankind "Propagation and

mankind are naturally very quick and prompt in diverting the force of any accufation against themselves. Nathan, upon the whole, performed the office of a good conscience to David, and wrought in him that consciousness of demerit whereof we speak.

It may feem strange, that a prince of fuch piety, and fo great discernment, as King David, should have occasion to be put in mind of those gross vices he had been guilty of. But have we not many examples of this kind in common life? To fay nothing of those who are remarkably quick-fighted in spying out their neighbours faults, and blind to their own. are there not others, of better dispositions, whose moral character bears no proportion to the fublimity of their notions, and the delicacy of their fentiments? and others, again, of distinguished worth in feveral respects, who overlook defects and faults that are visible to every one but themselves? The truth is, the generality even of the well-disposed, are more employed in contemplating virtue and vice in the general, than in furveying their own temper and actions. The first is easy and VOL. II. enterentertaining, the other not fo; and therefore the one subject is much more studied than the other. Numbers of people have recourse to books, to the best company, and to the theatre, for improving their moral fense, and feem to rejoice in the proficiency they make, who would be much startled at a hint from conscience, concerning some things in their temper and manners; and undergo great pain in giving this monitor a patient hearing; and therefore take care to find other employment for their thoughts. Men of consummate virtue may have higher delight in converling with themselves, than in the fublimest discourse, or the most striking representation of moral excellence; but ordinary persons meet with much darkness and confusion, many mortifications and discouragements in this exercise; and therefore betake themselves to the cultivation of the moral fense; which makes that disparity and disproportion between our general fense of merit and demerit, and the operation of conscience. The one being much in exercise, grows lively and strong; whereas the other being neglected, becomes weak and languid. Befides, men

men employ all the powers of fophistry against the testimony of conscience, as modern sceptics do against the Christian revelation. It is not in their power to disbelieve; but they will object, they will argue long; and by the help of much refinement, and various fubterfuges, keep their minds in some suspense, and ward off the serious belief of unpleasant and alarming truths. That they are not fo good as they ought to be, they will readily acknowledge; but that their proceedings are unfair, that they are dishonest. that their practice contradicts their professions, they will not allow to be fact, or not to be a certain fact; they are politive that no fuch thing can be proved against them. Thus do unhappy men strain all their powers of reasoning, to obtain a temporary respite: a short, and but an imperfect relief of little value; for after all, there remains some fear, some suspicion, fome doubt about the truth of the charge; a certain consciousness of demcrit, however weak, low, and obscure.

Do but confider how early mankind are taught to value themselves upon birth, rank, riches, power, magnificence; how much

Ii2

much they do value themselves upon these external advantages, and how incessantly keen they are in the pursuit of them, and you will not wonder that they have so little consciousness of merit and demerit; you will rather wonder that they have any at all: and yet, amidst all this hurry and consusion, the testimony of conscience is regarded. A good man hath, at the bottom of his heart, a consciousness of integrity, yielding him a continual refreshment: and a bad man cannot get rid of a suspicion, at least, that all is not with him as it ought to be, and as he could wish it should be.

Should a period arrive, wherein this hurry being over, these salse opinions confuted, and salse maxims exploded, and men left at sull liberty to view themselves in a proper light, then truth and justice will prevail: the good man will lift up his head with joy; the knave, and the half honest, will be covered with shame and consusion, and pierced through with inexpressible anguish. This the gospel-revelation hath declared; and there is not the shadow of reason to doubt it: nay, there is all the reason in the world to expect it; for

for nature seems plainly to point at this. But it is not our present business to pursue this subject further. Let it suffice, that, without the help of learning or laboured proof, it manifestly appears, that a sense of moral excellence, a sense of merit and demerit, with a consciousness of the one and the other in some degree, belongs to the rational mind; and that we cannot disclaim these sensations, without renouncing the characteristic of our rational nature.

# C H A P. IV.

of Tule Jour Almost and in 18th or ingl

To bear witness to our fulfilment or non-fulfilment of known obligation, is the province of conscience.

Onscience, as the word is commonly used, is extremely ambiguous. It is put for every judgement, true or false, doubtful or certain, which men form upon their good or ill behaviour. Hence the notion of an erroneous, misinformed, and misguided conscience. It is consounded with the law or rule of duty by which

we judge, and supposed to have authority in itself to forbid or command, often independent of, and fometimes in contradiction to, the law of God. Hence the notion of a weak, a scrupulous, and, what with great propriety may be called, an evil conscience. But conscience, in its true and proper fignification, is nothing else than a clear decision upon our conformity or disconformity to the rule of our duty in well-known cases; like what Nathan pronounced in these words, "Thou " art the man;" telling a knave, that he is a knave; and an honest man, that he is an honest man; and a pretender to integrity, that he is not what he would be thought; that his character is doubtful. fuspicious, imperfect: - An easy and obvious judgement; which, however, through timidity and fuperstition on the one hand, and through boldness and difingenuity on the other, few reach in all its extent, but which fcarce any can altogether avoid.

The Apostle Paul gives a very clear and intelligible account of this whole matter. Speaking of the Gentiles, who had no written law, he says, "They were a law to "themselves,"

"themselves," in as much as the commands of God appeared to be engraven upon their hearts; and adds, "their " conscience bearing witness, and their "thoughts accufing or excufing them," as they did good or evil. He does not confound conscience with the law, or affign it any other office, than that of bearing witness to mens conformity or disconformity to the law of God. He does not apply the testimony of conscience to disputed points, the knowledge of which may depend on the criticism of words, or logical reasoning; but to cases of right and wrong of the greatest notoriety, such as were manifest to all, and not hid from the Gentiles themselves. In other places, this Apostle assumes the language of the vulgar, and speaks of a weak, misguided, and defiled conscience, giving rules for mens behaviour in such cases as fall in with prudence, common fense, and common honesty; but here his account of the natural fentiments of the human mind is strictly just and philosophical. He takes notice of what is extremely natural and unavoidable; mens thoughts accusing or excusing them, as the testimony of conscience

folion of

science is in their favour or against them. Perhaps there are who have little experience of what the Apostle mentions; for in some instances, as has been observed, there are strange perversions of the human heart: but all must allow, that his account of things agrees with all the ideas we can form of a rational mind; nor will it be difficult to account for such exceptions as too often occur in common life.

It is common with men to talk in a high strain of conscience. Some call it the voice of God; others call it God's vicegerent; and all afcribe a facred authority to it, except those who, affecting to speak more philosophically, affirm, that it is nothing other than the faculty of reason put into full exercise in the common course of Providence. These differences are rather nominal than real, and unworthy the notice of a true philosopher. Whether a discovery is made by God immediately. or through the intervention of a vicegerent, whether in the stated course of things, or otherwise, is of no consequence, provided the discovery is made. The vulgar make a great distinction betwixt the regular course of the planets and

an eclipse of the sun; but a philosopher fees the hand of God equally in both. If I am favoured with a discovery of confequence to my falvation, which I did not fearch for, and which, if I had, I could not have reached by my own industry, I am bound to receive it as a revelation from heaven, and to acquiesce in it, and thank God for it, in the same manner as David did, upon Nathan's being commissioned to give him a discovery of himself, which he could not otherwise have reached: for our knowledge or conjecture about the course in which these discoveries come. ought no more to hinder our ascribing them to God, than our knowledge of geometry, or hydrostatics, ought to hinder us from ascribing the various events of Providence to the supreme ruler, if indeed we believe there is a God who governs the world.

Vol. II. Kk CHAP.

A THE CONTRACTOR OF STATE

the state of the state of the state of

-

a

e.

đ

n

祖母和杨俊位

to titudi benill

#### The maritie Cach A P. V. Materiales

envises illie per fude and the so prillater.

The fentence of conscience is always according to truth, and therefore must stand.

N fpeaking of conscience, the learned feem to be under an embarrassment that is a reproach to themselves, and hurtful to religion. They ascribe a sacred authority to it, and yet infift on laying this authority under limitations. They call conscience an oracle, and yet alledge, that it gives false responses; and though they require men to pay a facred regard to its decifions, as coming from the vicegerent of God, they require them at the fame time to try these decisions by some other standard. Is it possible to get clear of these contradictions? - Yes, it is easy, if we will take the trouble to form a true judgement of conscience; for the embarraffment flows merely from false or confufed ideas concerning it.

Conscience is not a lawgiver, but a judge: and its province is not to prescribe rules of duty, but to bear witness to our fulfilling,

fulfilling, or not fulfilling, the obligations we find ourselves under; and to acquit or condemn us accordingly. Conscience will not inform you, whether you ought, or ought not, to keep a day holy to the Lord; but if you are otherwise informed, that you ought, conscience will approve of your acting up to your duty. Conscience will not tell you, that you ought not to eat this or the other kind of meats; but if you believe that you ought not, conscience will condemn you for eating. It is your part to get the best information you can of what God commands, and forbids, in this and the other case; but it is the province of conscience to pronounce upon your fidelity in avoiding what God hath forbidden, and in doing what he hath commanded; and in this the verdict of conscience cannot be erroneous, and will therefore be ratified by him in whose name it acts. It is vain to excuse yourfelf for not doing what God hath commanded, under a pretence that perhaps he may not have commanded it; for if you believe that the duty is commanded, your conscience will tell you, that you are bound to obey: and it is vain to excuse Kk2 yourself

incress de la licit

yourself for doing what you believe or fuspect God hath forbidden; for your conscience will tell you, that you commit fin in doing what you believe or suspect to be wrong, whether it is fo or not. It is vain to plead ignorance or uncertainty as bout what you ought to do or forbear; for conscience will tell you, that you ought to act with fidelity according to the light you have, and will approve or cenfure you, as you do or do not. In fhort, it is vain to use artifices with conscience; for conscience is judge of uprightness of intention, and its fentence is final. It does not enter into those reasons and relations whence obligation in this and the other case may arise; but into mens intentions, concerning which it cannot be miftaken, and concerning which its verdict will be approved of God. It is incumbent on us, as hath been faid, to give ourfelves the clearest and fullest information we can concerning fin and duty; but we have no occasion to give information to our conscience; for as the uprightness of our proceeding is the only subject of its judgement, it pronounces on this with great now the distance of the fidelity, dw

11

10

.

113

122

fidelity, and truth, without our affiftance. , and something, disablication

Thou shalt not kill; - Thou shalt not steal; - Thou shalt not commit adultery; -Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God. and him only shalt thou ferve; - and, Whatfoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them, - to the fulfilment of these, and many such plain duties, we are under the fame obligation that the Jews were to the fulfilment of those precepts which they heard pronounced from Mount Sinai, and read on those tables that were written by the finger of God; and to the fulfilment or non-fulfilment of these duties, conscience bears the fame testimony now which it will bear at the tribunal of God. There are other duties also, deducible from these and such like primary truths, that are not fo obvious; but whenever they appear to be duties, conscience in like manner bears witness to our fulfilling or not fulfilling them. And conscience bears witness, not only to our fulfilment of duties that are known, but also to our fairness in the inquiries we make concerning duties of which we are not fully afcertained. If we pretend compla

pretend ignorance of duties that are obvious, or muster up objections to darken the evidence, or use any art to make that fide to which we incline preponderate, it is the province of conscience to detect and condemn the deceit; and it is our duty to fubmit to its verdict: and if we do fo, we shall learn that candour in judging which is of more value in life, and of a higher price in the fight of God, than all knowledge; and if we do not, we forfeit the character of integrity, and are in the utmost danger of being abandoned to our own devices. If, upon acknowledging any obligation, we forthwith fet about the fulfilment, our conscience will applaud and also encourage us; but if we make unnecessary delay, or frame excuses, with a view to evade or leffen the obligation, conscience will pronounce that sentence which is due, and which will be ratified by God; for confcience is indeed the vicegerent of God.

The sceptic does not believe, that the checks which are given to his wanton sallies come from God, or that the plain intimations he has from his own mind, concerning his deceitful dealing with the evi-

dences

1

e

h

e

d

•

10

1-

1-

1-

i-

es

dences of religion, are the voice of God: for tho' he allows that God governs the world, he has no notion of any fuch intercourse with the human heart, and confiders all these things as the dreams of crazy minds. The wicked believer (and many fuch there are) does not suspect, that his shutting up the bowels of his compassion from his brother, or even his defrauding his neighbour of his right, renders him incapable of the favour of God. Though he has at times fuch plain intimations about it as leave no room for doubt, yet he does not consider it as the mind of God. He is willing to fubscribe to the Apostle's creed, to the ten commandments, and to many other truths that have far less evidence; yet to this unpleasant truth, That he is out of favour with God, he will not subscribe; and though he does not refolve it into fuperstition or whim, he will not, however, fubmit to it as to a sentence from God: and yet if God was to fpeak with an audible voice from heaven, bad men, and all who live in the neglect or violation of effential duties, would hear that very fentence which is pronounced by their consciences.

fciences, and no other; for conscience is the voice of God.

#### C H A P. VI.

It is impossible to decline the authority, or escape the tribunal, of conscience.

Fter all that we hear of conscience, there is ground to suspect its existence is merely ideal with the bulk of mankind. All are capable of describing it, and of affigning its proper office; and all allow it a facred authority: but where do we find a proof of its existence? Do not we fee multitudes, and those too of reputable character, living in the neglect of plain duties, and in the commission of plain faults, without any fuch challenges from conscience, or intimations of blame, as we suppose? are there not numbers who acknowledge their obligations to God without fulfilling them, and without the least disturbance for not fulfilling them? are there not pretenders to character, who live in the plain violation of some of the effential obligations of morality? and are there

there not multitudes, neither impious nor immoral, who employ their time and talents in a way for which they could not account to God or themselves, and yet fleep as foundly, and appear as gay and undifturbed on all occasions, as if they had acted the laudable and rational part? We fay, that conscience must condemn them, and their thoughts must every now and then turn against them: but what authority have we for faying fo? What proof can we give of this operation which we ascribe to conscience? It is easy to adduce a proof of the moral sense. even in persons of indifferent characters even in bad men; but what proof can we give of this awful divine authority we ascribe to conscience, and of those pungent penetrating remonstrances which are supposed to attend mens being guilty to themfelves? Upon a fudden difaster, in fickness, and on a near view of death, you will fay, that conscience speaks out. It is true, it does sometimes; but do not we fee numbers the same persons in advertity as in prosperity, and as stupid and insenfible in fickness as in health? and how common is it to fee men go to death with Vol. II.

S

S

d

e

3

10

re

re

re

no concern at all, that we know of, or with no such concern as corresponds to the wickedness or vanity of their lives? What shall we say to these things? It is hard to charge mankind in all ages with a mistake on so interesting and important a subject; and yet it is hard to find phenomena in nature to justify their opinion. It is difficult to account for their ascribing such power to conscience as they have uniformly done, without some reason for so doing; and yet an accurate inquirer will not admit an opinion on general report, without some evidence.

There must be some capital error, or some considerable inaccuracy, in mensional sould be some considerable inaccuracy, in mensional sould be some considerable in a rational sould have a conscience; though every man's conscience does not act the part which we assign it. It is probable, that the consciences of most men do not act at all, or not with any vigour; not certainly with some sufficient to produce a change in their temper and manners; and probably not with sorce sufficient to be attended to by themselves. The being of conscience is, after all, apparent, not only from its exerting

exerting its force on some emergencies, but from its being liable, if it is properly. touched, to be put in action at any time. If a few exceptions are made, you shall not find the man who will not blush, be out of countenance, or somehow discover fome diffurbance and embarrassment upon touching some essential neglect or violation of his duty, to God, his neighbour, or himself. If you enter into reasoning with him upon this subject, he will reafon with you, and get courage as he proceeds in the argumentation, however frivolous and unjust his arguments may be If you ruffle his passions, he will defend himself with spirit, and repel the charge with indignation and contempt. But if you have the skill to touch the fore part with propriety, he will feel; and in proportion to the uprightness of his disposition, will yield to your remonstrances, or rather to the authority of his own confcience. Were bad men, and they who. are in a bad way, addressed with the skill with which Nathan addressed David, we should have many proofs, if not of that candour and fubmission wherewith this prince acknowledged his fault, yet of the L 1 2 real Restore

r

S

S

1

-

or th

in

ly

to

ce

its

ng

real existence and sovereign authority of conscience.

Conscience is not a siction, but a reality of the last consequence, as it is the power by which Almighty God executes his moral government; and which, however it may lie dormant for a time, will be put into full exertion, either for the conversion of sinners in this life, or their punishment in the next. The following sacts concerning the operation of conscience may be appealed to every one's observation and experience, and will deserve our serious attention.

mongst the powers of the human mind, we must however allow, that it is not under our direction and controul, as all our other powers are. We can employ our understanding, our memory, and judgement, on what subjects we chuse, and put any power or faculty of body or mind into exercise, and continue or stop its exercise, as we incline; but we have not such command over conscience. We can look over the actions of our lives, and approve or condemn as we see cause, though in that we are not very expert, because we are

are not much exercised; but that clear view and pungent fense of things which we ascribe to conscience, we cannot give ourselves at pleasure. What would a good man give to have those discoveries and feelings of the right and wrong of his temper and actions at all times, which he has on some occasions! and what would a bad man give to get clear of certain views of himfelf, and challenges of conscience, with which he is sometimes difturbed! The case of bad men is notorious, who, as Archbishop Tillotson obferves, may fay to their consciences as Ahab to Elijah, "Hast thou found me, O "my enemy?" and as the devils to our Saviour, "Art thou come to torment us " before the time?"

If a man could put his conscience into full exercise, he might almost have it in his power to convert himself: I do not fay altogether, because the operation of conscience may be evaded or refisted; but almost, because it is extremely difficult to withstand the power of conscience when it is in full exertion.

2. Though there are proper means to be employed for obtaining the exercise of conscience:

conscience; yet the bleffing comes from God, and from him alone. If the hufbandman will turn up the foil, and break the clod, and throw in the feed in proper. feason, he may expect a crop: but not with absolute certainty; because God may. bless or blast his labours, and give him a scanty or plentiful harvest as he sees fit. It is just so with regard to the operation of conscience. If we are assiduous in reading God's word, and hearing it preached, and compare our temper and actions with the standard of our duty, and state our. ease fairly to God in secret devotion, we shall undoubtedly obtain the operation of conscience; but not at all times, and in the same measure we wish and expect; because the operation of conscience is not neceffarily connected with the practice of these duties, but with the good pleasure, of God; and because he may see fit to exercise our faith and patience; and, finally, because it appears to be a fundamental maxim of the divine government, to give or with-hold further discoveries according to the good or bad use we make. of those we are favoured with.

3. We are favoured with the operation

of conscience in proportion to our dispofition to comply with its dictates. Whether we call conscience the voice of God, or the vicegerent of God, or in whatever manner we conceive of it, this we know, that it treats mankind as a prudent kind friend does those whom he wishes to reform. If we are in a disposition to quibble, to prevaricate, to evade the truth, or to trample on its authority, conscience withdraws its admonitions, or hints them modestly, as one may fay; and if we are obstinately bent on gratifying our inclinations at all hazards, it forbears its remonstrances: but as soon as we are in a difposition to listen, it acquaints us with the truth; and if we are willing to give it full admission, the truth enters the mind in the same manner as light enters the eye, and we fee our fituation as a benighted traveller sees every object in its true light on the rifing of the fun.

To the unwilling mind, these discoveties are mortifying and painful; for nothing can be more so, than for a man to find himself in a bad state which he is not willing to give up: but, on the other hand, conscience opens the most pleasant, encouraging,

encouraging, exhilarating, profpects to the mind that is willing to purfue its directions; and these prospects enlarge and improve by every step as he advances in his progress. To this, none but the good, or those who have made some proficiency in goodness, can bear full testimony: but all who have had the least experience of following the direction of confcience, must know, that in proportion as we correct one fault, another appears; and that in proportion as we get the better of our evil dispositions, the good prevail with an increase of joy and light; and that, as in ascending a rising ground, our horizon enlarges, fo our views, our profpects, and our fatisfaction, enlarge and improve in proportion to our progress, till we reach the perfection of virtue and happiness for which we were originally defigned. So that conscience appears to be that power by which the moral government is executed, to the joy and fatisfaction of the good, as well as to the conflernation of the disobedient subject.

4. All attempts to escape from the power of conscience, are foolish and vain. To deny or dissemble a perception and seeling

ters:

of moral excellence, of merit and demerit, is a bare-faced folly, not much inferior to that of arguing against the faculties of feeing with our eyes, and feeling with our hands: and to deny, or doubt, of the being of confcience, is as vain as to deny or doubt of the reality of a moral sense. We can, it is true, make a shift to avoid the fight of our faults and defects, as we can turn away our eyes from difagreeable objects; but as foon as the object is brought full into view, we must necessarily fubmit to the pain we have so industriously avoided.

We fee multitudes go on in the neglect of known duties, and in the practice of known vice, without any apprehension of danger, and, to appearance, without any fymptom of remorfe; but from hence are not to conclude, that they are utter strangers to the challenges of conscience. Many of them wish they were better men than they are; fome refolve, or half refolve, to alter their courfe; not one at the bottom of his mind is satisfied with himself; not one of them can take a true and steady view of his state; all have a dark, obscure, confused notion, that mat-VOL. II. Mm

ters are not with them as they ought to be; with a fecret dread that they may not end as they wish them to do. This we know for certain, that bad men cannot bear your touching the fore part; that they do not love to come near the subject, and keep at as great a distance from it as they can: and from hence you may conclude, that they are felf-condemned; and confider them in the fame light with criminals who are not yet convicted, but find themfelves liable to condemnation, and dread a trial, with this poor refource, that poffibly there may be no trial. What part these men ought to act, is obvious; but what part they will act, is uncertain.

The very reason why men sly from conscience, might, one would think, be an inducement to submit to its challenges. They are never at perfect ease; they always dread it; they know they cannot avoid it; and they know, too, that the longer it is a coming, it falls the heavier; but through downright pusillanimity, they chuse a short respite, at the hazard of terrible suffering; and sew of the species have the spirit to act any other part. The part they act is no less soolish than mean; but they sit down contented, under the imputation of folly and meanness, rather than bear a present pain. And this part they act so frequently in the concerns of common life, that we are not to wonder at their doing so in religion and morality. The condition of mankind is truly pitiable; and, properly represented; could not fail to move the compassion of the Father of mercies; but what renders their condition equally desperate as deplorable, is this,—The generality of mankind will not take even this trouble, but go on enjoying the present, at the manifest hazard of all they dread in futurity.

This is indeed a hideous picture of human life: but it is just, and merits the attention of every one; for every individual is more or less concerned in the charge: and it is at the same time the only account that is to be made of the evils to which we are subjected, of what we feel in this life, and fear in the next.

n

\$.

ie

r;

rles he

n;

ut

Min 2

BOOK

## BOOK VIII.

the the life director into the same and to gary their

CONTRACTOR OF A COLOMB

### Of a Future Judgement.

. The bridge of a series of the series of the series of

### CHAP.I.

To maintain a curious debate about a future judgement, when we ought to be employed in preparing for so awful an event, is unpardonable folly.

ORD Bolingbroke, who contends fo zealously for the being and providence of God, is no less zealous in decrying our natural notions of his moral perfections and moral government, together with the expectation we have of an exact retribution of our good and evil actions. But never was a great genius more abfurdly, or indeed more idly employed. For in spite of all the arts of logic, of rhetoric, of bullying, and of canting, practifed by his Lordship, one who believes there is a God, will believe, that he loves the right, and hates the wrong; and expect of course, that he will

will reward the one, and punish the other. It is extremely remarkable, that, in contradiction to their religious system, they who believed in gods of an immoral character, were all of this mind. Such is the power of Common Sense on this subject.

There is a difference betwixt the infenfibility which the scripture describes, by having the conscience seared as with a hot iron, and a total extinction of the moral sense. Passions, prejudices, wrong habits of thinking, and, above all, wrong habits of acting, may produce the one; but nothing less than the extinction of rationality can effect the other. Men practifed in fraud and extortion, do often come into the presence of God without fear; or if they have any dark furmifes of the difpleafure of God on account of these vices. they hope, however, to be forgiven, in confideration of their good behaviour in other respects. A debauchee, in like manner, will talk confidently of his hope in God, on account of some good qualities he knows himself possessed of, without feeming to be diffurbed at those vices of which he cannot be ignorant. Examples of this kind are every day feen, and eafy

to be accounted for; but a fense of the difference betwixt right and wrong, merit and demerit, still remains. The debauchee is shocked at the vices of the knave, and the knave at those of the debauchee; they mutually condemn; and denounce the judgements of God; each against the other; though, blinded, as they are, by their passions, they cannot easily perceive their own danger. When their passions fubfide, and reason clears up, and their judging powers have obtained full and free exercife, they then begin to fear for themselves. The moment that a knave discovers himself to be a knave, he loses his confidence in God; and the moment a debauchee fees his vices in their true light, he condemns himself, and trembles at the thought of condemnation from God. Nor is it possible it should be otherwife: for though we may fometimes be fo blinded by felf-love, as to think favourably of the vices to which we are addicted, and even to flatter ourfelves, that God thinks of them in the fame manner, we have not however loft all fense of the distinction betwixt good and evil; nor can Alfan Congression

we perfuade ourselves that vice and virtue are equally acceptable to God.

Christian divines and philosophers are charged with founding too much on abfract ideas, to the neglect of, and fometimes in contradiction to, the simple perceptions of the rational mind; but their antagonists, who reproach them with this folly, have outdone them far, by abfurd and vain attempts to reason mankind out of an expectation of happiness or misery suited to their good or ill behaviour, that is effential to rationality. In vain would you perfuade a good man to give up fentiments fo confonant to all the ideas he hath of God, and which also are the chief joy and support of his life; and bad men, on the other hand, however willing, cannot get rid of the fear of a punishment which they know they deserve. What Lord Bolingbroke might have intended by fo vain a profusion of learning, we will not pretend to determine: but if, as would appear, he aims at no less than setting men above the hopes and fears of futurity, we will be bold to fay, that he is no philosopher; for he has not the knowledge of human nature which belongs to

ť

,

e

W

0

that character. A libertine, who would make himself easy in his vices, will do more by one atrocious act of villany, or by a continued course of debauchery and lewdness, than by all the subtle reasoning contained in the five volumes of Lord Bolingbroke's philosophical works; and the one without the other will be of little avail. It is pity, after all, that such abilities should have been so perverted, and that one who could have shone with so great lustre on the side of virtue, should have demeaned himself thus.

Had this Noble Lord contented himself with checking the boldness of the learned, in their reasonings about the divine nature and perfections, we should have listened with pleasure to those pious exclamations wherewith he hath thought fit to embellish his works. And if, with the ability he discovers in overthrowing scholastic opinions, he had fettled the truth on its proper basis, he would have acquired lasting renown to himfelf, and done notable fervice to mankind. But by demanding fo peremptorily, and in fo high and magisterial a tone, that we dismiss all ideas of the moral perfections and moral government

e

5

g

r-So.

i-

of

n-

ent

ment of God, with our natural hopes and fears of retribution in a future state, he hath assumed an authority to which men of fense will not submit. He does not. nor can he, refuse, that God hath a full right, with power fufficient, to dispense rewards and punishments to us and all his other subjects, in another life, as well as in the present. He only alledges, that being incapable of comprehending his plan, and penetrating into the chief end and object of his government, we cannot, without a revelation, positively affirm, that he will do fo. Now, should this be allowed him, we are obliged, nevertheless, to confider ourselves as accountable to God for all our actions; and to conduct ourselves with a just regard to his favour and difpleasure, not only in the present, but in all future periods of existence; nor can we do otherwise, without the imputation of egregious folly. The translation with annext

To enter into curious disquisitions concerning what is possible and impossible in nature, what is the chief object and end of the divine government, is too prefumptuous for short-fighted mortals, and foreign to this Appeal. But to bring his Lordship's Nn VOL. II.

Lordship's bold affertions to the standard of common sense, is our business; and no distinction of rank or genius shall restrain us from using that freedom with one who hath treated all the learned with such indignity, and so grossly insulted the common sense of mankind.

He had no occasion to put us in mind, that many excellencies in our nature have no place in the divine, or to give himself the trouble of proving, that the divine perfections differ from ours as finite from infinite, and limited from absolute: for to this all agree. Our wifdom, our power, our goodness, and all our other perfections, cannot enter into comparison with his. All our ideas of him are inadequate. What then? Must we therefore not think of him at all? Yes; his Lordship allows us to think of his being, wifdom, power, and goodness. But why of these perfections? for are they not as different from ours, and as far beyond our comprehenfion, as his mercy and justice? But we have not, fays he, the same evidence for his justice that we have for his other perfections. Are we then at liberty to doubt his being just? Dare we say, that right and

£

S

n

1-

ve

or

r-

bt

ht nd

and wrong, just and unjust, are in the fame estimation with him? that he hath the same regard for a knave, an oppressor. a debauchee, that he hath for the pious, the benevolent, or the just? Or shall we, from an affected modesty, alledge, that, for aught we know to the contrary, good and bad men will meet with the fame treatment from him? or with no other distinction than is made in the present life, where there is often one event to the righteous and the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that facrificeth, and to him that facrificeth not; to him that sweareth, and to him that feareth an oath? Is this common fense?

Lord Bolingbroke has stated with accuracy the difference between proof, probability, and conjecture; and, like a skilful disputant, insists, that all reasoning from the phenomena of nature, in favour of a future retribution, falls short of proof. and even of probability. But his Lordship has overlooked a truth of great importance, which stands in no need of being supported by proof, probability, or conjecture, and a truth of fuch confe-Nn2 quence

nomi

quence as ought never to be forgotten, and, when duly attended to, superfedes all reasoning on this subject. The truth is, that all mankind are accountable to him who gave and upholds their being, and bound to hold themselves at all times in readiness to render him an account of all their actions. How this obvious, important, interesting truth, escaped his Lordship, and how it comes to be so little regarded by the friends and adversaries of religion, is not easily accounted for.

The master of a family hath disappeared, is gone to a far country, his return becomes uncertain; some say he will, and others that he will not return: Are his servants at liberty to neglect his business? Are they not bound to go on in the management of his affairs with such diligence and sidelity, as may enable them to account to him upon his return? Does not common prudence, common sense, as well as common honesty, require them to do so? They have nothing to do with idle reasonings about what may or may not happen; and all inclination to listen to reasoning of this fort, betrays weakness

S.

Q.

h

y

n

fs

of

of understanding, or dishonesty of heart, or both. Let their master's return be ever fo uncertain, there can be no uncertainty about the part they have to act; nor can they, in confiftency with common fense, or common honesty, dispense with their acting this part, till there appears fome proof, probability, or well-founded conjecture at leaft, that their mafter will not return. The application is obvious: We are bound to conduct ourselves towards our master in heaven by the same rules of common fense, and common honefty, by which we conduct ourfelves towards our mafters on earth; and if we do not, we deferve to be punished for our infidelity and imprudence:

Lord Bolingbroke talks of the lofty madness of Plato, and the pompous jargon of Aristotle, and treats all the learned from Plato to Dr Clarke as visionaries, on account of their refinements in reasoning for a future retribution, while he himfelf is guilty of more unpardonable extravagance. They have, unadvifedly perhaps, endeavoured to confirm the natural dictates of the rational mind by the fubtilties of logic; but he, with equal zeal, and more

e nomi

more inconsiderate temerity, labours to cancel these sentiments by reasoning equally fubtile. All his arguments, allowing them their full force, affect only the hypotheses of the learned, and give no satisfaction to a man of fense. He believes he has defeated and completely routed the divines and philosophers; and glories in it not a little: but, like many other overconfident combatants, has purfued his victory too far, and stands exposed to the tidicule of men of fense; who will tell him, that whatever uncertainty may be in the reasonings of philosophers on these profound subjects, our being accountable to God is an undoubted fact of the greatest weight and force; and that if he cannot offer fome proof, probability, or conjecture at least, that we shall not actually be called to account, we are just where we were, without receiving the least relief from all his Lordship's labours. In reality, this awful truth, that we are accountable for our whole behaviour to one who can make us happy or miserable for ever, hath more weight and force than all the arguments of the learned, and ought to have prevented all controversy upon this subject. Lord

d

Lord Bolingbroke takes advantage of Mr Locke's affertion; concerning the poffibility of matter being endued with thought and reflection. But this is a poor resource. For what fignify the conjectures of philosophers about the essence of the foul? It were to be wished, that great men were more cautious of perplexing the world with incomprehenfible notions; though, when their minds are inflamed in the fearch of truth, they cannot always observe the circumspection that is requifite. But we fay again, what fignify the opinions of the learned about the efsence of the foul? For whatever it be, the fame power which upholds it in being now, can continue its existence for ever. Curious people may puzzle themselves with questions concerning material and immaterial essences; but a wife man will repose himself with confidence on that power which supports the whole system; as, on the other hand, a bad man will dread condign punishment from the same almighty hand.

If any regard is due to curious reasoning, we ought to liften, with high admiration and delight, to the prince of philofophers,

fophers, maintaining, upon the very verge of death, the immortality of the foul, with the happiness of good men in another life; but in that variety of arguments advanced by this great and good man, none give such satisfaction to a plain understanding, as his observation to Crito, that the carcase he showed so great concern about was not Socrates; that Socrates was he who then discoursed, reasoned, and gave arrangement to his thoughts; and who, he said, would soon give him the slip. This is common sense.

No man thinks that his head, or his limbs, or his whole body together, is himself. Every one is conscious of another and nobler felf; and of an identity. which a parcel of matter, that shifts and varies its form and dimensions perpetually, is incapable of: and every one who believes this, ought, without puzzling himself about the essence of the foul, to rest assured, that the same almighty power which, beyond our comprehension, hath preserved our identity, under a perpetual flux and reflux of atoms, of thoughts, affections, and imaginations, in all the preceding periods of our existence, can keep

K

;

n

is

is

)-Y;

d

1-

10

ıg

to

er

th

ts,

he

an

ep

keep us the same identical persons in every future period, and assign us a lot, suited, with all possible exactness, to our character and conduct.

Lord Bolingbroke alledges, that Christian divines have charged the divine administration with injustice in the present life, in order to establish the necessity of a just retribution in the next. His Lordship's allegation is unjust, and highly injurious. He ought to have known, that the great divine and philosopher with whom he concludes his lift of visionaries, and whom he affects to treat with an air of contempt, has on feveral occasions, and particularly in two excellent fermons on the fubject, shewn, that a moral government is already begun, and going forward, in the present life, and about to receive its full accomplishment in the next.

Christian divines neglect not to point out to mankind the different treatment they may expect in consequence of their different behaviour, in the present life, as well as the future. They call upon the wicked to observe, that, notwithstanding the long-suffering patience exercised towards them, and many undeserved favours

vours conferred upon them, they are generally croffed, disappointed, and baffled, in all their defigns of founding happiness upon iniquity, or on external advantages though innocently acquired. They, on the other hand, take notice to the just, how frequently they are countenanced, fupported, and favoured, in proportion to the integrity of their actions; and often beyond their hope and expectation. They carefully point out the many evils, national, domestic, and personal, which commonly attend impiety and wickedness; with the bleffings of various kinds conferred by providence, as the reward of a confcientious behaviour; and mark, with exactness, the strict connection in the natural course of things, betwixt every deviation from the right, and fufferings of various kinds, in our bodies, in our minds, in our interest, and in our reputation. They show, upon the whole, that the phenomena of nature bear full testimony to the moral character of its author; and that as great a regard is had to merit and demerit in the present course of things, as confifts with a state of probation, and the relations and connections at present fublisting

ing between the just and the unjust. They do not indeed agree with Lord Boling-broke in affirming, that this is all the retribution we ought to expect. On the contrary, they consider it as a sure presage of a more perfect execution of justice in a suture state. Whether his Lordship's opinion, or theirs, is most agreeable to common sense, is submitted to the judgement of the public.

## THE CHAP TO THE THE

the company follows are an experienced for the conference and conf

# The same subject continued.

MR Hume agrees with Lord Boling-broke, in censuring the liberty taken by divines and philosophers in their reasonings about the nature and perfections of God. In the person of an Epicurean, he affirms, that the Deity is a singular being in nature, without a genus, to which the manner of his existence may be reduced; and therefore, that no comparison ought to be instituted betwixt him and other beings, and no inference can be justly drawn from the powers and qualities

e

8

lities of other beings, to those perfections we ascribe to him: and further alledges, that we cannot fairly infer one perfection from another, nor a new display of the same perfection from a former. He adds, that every exertion of any principle of action is a satisfaction, as he terms it, of that principle; so that no room is left for the expectation of a further exertion. These things are curious, and have the air of strict philosophy, and withal a threatening aspect to the whole of religion; but let us try them by the standard of common sense.

The Deiry is, no doubt, a fingular being in nature; on this account, that all other beings, deriving their existence from him, must be subjected to such limitations as he sees sit; whereas he cannot be limited by any other being; and must therefore exist in a manner totally different from them. No comparison can be made betwixt other beings and him; nor is it safe to reason from the manner of existence, the powers, or perfections, of subordinate beings, to that of the supreme. Nevertheless we cannot plead ignorance of his perfections; nor can we, on this account,

JUNE OF

count, excuse our neglecting to acquaint ourfelves with him; because we have a more certain way of coming at the knowledge of his perfections, than by any fuch reasonings, or by any reasoning whatever.

His wisdom, power, goodness, and even his justice, are manifeltly displayed in the occonomy of nature, are as much the objects of simple perception, and, to an attentive observer, are as clearly feen by the eye of reason, as external forms are feen by the bodily eye. We have not as yet a full display of the justice of God, nor can we have it till the time of retribution; but we have sufficient ground to expect this event; nor can we avoid this awful expectation in any confiftency with common fense. We agree, therefore, with Mr Hume, and all other free thinkers, in difmiffing all reasoning upon this subject; but require, what they cannot justly refuse, their regulating their actions by fuch plain notices as they have of the divine nature and perfections.

Pretenders to freedom of thought have been long accustomed to plead their ignorance of certain truths they know not, in excuse of their not paying due attention

to what they know. This artifice was first practifed against some articles of the Christian revelation, and is now employed against the being and perfections of God; but is too gross to impose on men of true judgement: for the argument is of equal force when applied to the works of nature as when applied to the author of nature; because we are as little able to comprehend the one as to comprehend the other. and our ideas of the one are as inadequate as our ideas of the other. We may have adequate ideas of the works of art, because our faculties are commensurate to them; but there is not one subject in nature which we fully comprehend, or of which we can attain adequate ideas. No man who is a philosopher, needs be told, that we know nothing of any fubject beyond a few qualities which present themselves to our view; and these we know no further than our narrow views can reach. All beyond this is to us a myftery; and as much fo, as the nature and perfections of God, or the most profound doctrines of the Christian faith. Yet none but fools will give up the knowledge of any fubject in nature, because they cannot comprehend WILLIAM

comprehend the whole. And why should men act more foolishly in religion than in any other concern? Prudence requires, that on all subjects we be cautious of reafoning from principles we do not well understand; and on that account we allow free-thinkers the benefit of their argument against the laboured reasoning of divines and philosophers, on subjects which exceed their comprehension; but cannot dispense with their giving the attention which is due to fuch plain notices as they have from nature, of the being and perfections of God. el monthered and

We have already declared against all attempts of explicating the inexplicable plan of providence, and against rashly accounting for appearances, and answering objections, on this incomprehensible subject, as may be done on fubjects which we thoroughly understand; but we cannot, without giving up the power of perception, by which we are distinguished from brutes and idiots, difavow our knowledge of that depth of defign, and exquisite contrivance, which runs through the whole. It is our privilege, and it is our duty, as rational beings, to trace the power and wifdom

wifdom of God as far as our faculties will carry us; and where they stop, it well becomes us to confess our ignorance, and filently admire, and reverently adore, what we cannot comprehend. We are far from approving of those vague, indifcriminate, indeterminate ideas of goodness in God, which many have derived from the weak indulgence of parents to their children, and of princes to their favourites; because they are injurious to his majesty. But, on the other hand, we shall be highly ungrateful to him, and injurious to ourselves, if we are not duly sensible of the fatherly affection, and kind care, the forbearance, and forgiveness, which shine forth fo illustriously in the economy of providence; and which we ourselves have fo largely experienced. We do not pretend to demonstrate, from any thing we know of the present state, that there will be a future state of existence: but this we know, that no man can, with any colour of reason, affirm, that there will not. We forbear to argue, from the ideas we have of a perfect administration, that there will be a more exact distribution of rewards and punishments than prevails at prefent; but

but we naturally expect it; and to fay that we do not, is to belie the genuine fentiments of the human heart. The joy. the peace, the fatisfaction, with manifold conveniencies, which, in the natural course of things, attend the practice of well-doing, are fufficient to encourage our hopes: as, on the other hand, the exquisite sufferings in body and mind which follow upon the practice of vice and folly, are fufficient to keep alive our fears of what may take place in the other state; and common fense, though we had no revelation, would direct us to regulate our conduct with a just regard to an event so important and interesting.

As to what Mr Hume affirms, of the exertion of a principle of action giving fatisfaction to that principle, we allow it does to a certain degree; but that it gives fuch fatisfaction to the principle, or to the agent, as to leave no room for the expectation of a new exertion, we cannot allow; because the contrary appears to common observation. When Mr Hume hath emitted a proposition in philosophy that would occur to none but himfelf, he exerts, and, according to his own man-VOL. II. ner

ner of speaking, Lath given satisfaction to a principle of action, by which nature hath distinguished him; but one would be rash to affirm, that, in so doing, he hath given such complete satisfaction to that principle, as never to emit another of the kind; for in reading a few pages surther, you are surprised and entertained with another, and after that another; nor can you six, with any certainty, when this principle of action will be fully satisfied.

We commonly confider one exertion of a principle of action as an earnest of another; and repeated exertions of the same principle, as a fufficient ground (where no reason appears to the contrary) of expecting a continuance of the same or like exertion in the fame or like circumstances. By this rule, we proceed in all the discoveries we make from observation and experiment. It is thus we expect that bread will nourish, and poison destroy our bodies; that some kinds of food are wholesome, and others are not. It is thus we expect mischief from some animals, and good offices from others. With regard to our own species, we expect, that a good man will do good, and a malicious man

man will do evil, and an honest man will do honest actions. We may indeed be deceived in our judgement of men, of animals, and of all beings subjected to changes, that flow from causes we do not know; yet we still proceed, and, if we are not fools, we will proceed, to regulate our expectations by what we know, without perplexing ourselves with possibilities that are beyond the reach of our knowledge: With how much greater certainty, then, ought we to regulate ourselves, by expectations founded on the discovery of perfections in God, that are subject to no change or variation? If from the experience we have had of former acts of friendship and generosity from a good man, we naturally expect a return of the fame generofity and friendship, in the fame circumstances, or upon the like occasion; and if, from the chastifement an infolent person meets with from a man of fpirit, he naturally dreads, and has all reafon to expect, a like chaftisement upon a like infult; how much more ought we to proceed with a just regard to the wellknown perfections of him who is fubject to no limitation or change? These

Pp2

are the rules by which we conduct ourfelves in the common concerns of life;
and to go by other rules, or not to proceed
on these, is always deemed a mark of folly. Now unless we are privileged to play
the fool in religion, we must regulate ourfelves by the same or like expectations
from Almighty God.

Far from thinking that the numberless bleffings conferred on fuch a variety of creatures have exhausted the paternal affection of God, the experience we ourfelves and others have of his kindness, ought the more to encourage our trust and confidence in him. The unspeakable satisfaction, and great variety of benefits, flowing, in the natural course of things, from the service of God, may perhaps be confidered as a fufficient reward of all our obedience; yet will be no obstruction to the hopes a good man entertains of a more complete happiness from so great and so bountiful a master: as, on the other hand, the difasters which bad men meet with, in their vitious pursuits, are so far from pacifying their consciences, that, on the contrary, they awaken the most dreadful apprehensions of yet greater misery. Our expectations every

expectations of rewards and punishments must be regulated by our conceptions of the wifdom, power, and goodness of God; and the dignity and rectitude of the divine government, and must therefore be immenfely great; and these expectations are fo rational, fo just, and natural, that one may defy a thinking man, if the subject comes full in his view, to exclude them from his thoughts. creatings leaved expression to the course and

# is referred and specific than and it

feltien of Cod, the experience we much

The Same Subject continued.

TF might be proper in this place to take notice of the many rash attacks on the doctrine of future retribution made by Lord Shaftesbury in his Characteristics. But his Lordship hath fully answered himfelf in a few pages of his Inquiry; to which the reader is referred.

6

.

Tre .

m.

94

We do not justify those divines who, in pleading the cause of religion, confine themselves to the principle of self-love; and will shew, in the course of this Appeal, that the Christian revelation addresses elements of the

every

every fpring of the human mind, the moral sense in particular, with an energy and force superior to that of the most sublime poets and philosophers; and in the mean time must take the liberty of observing, that if our free-thinkers could dispense with the pleasure of making the multitude stare at their bold positions, they had no occasion to quarrel with a doctrine so friendly to virtue, and so agreeable to the natural sentiments of mankind.

How far a regard to self-interest may be indulged, and whether there can be any such thing as disinterested virtue, are questions fit for the curious. But that every principle of the rational soul favourable to virtue, ought to be cherished, and that every conceit and delusion prejudicial to its interests, ought to be checked, will be agreed to by every man of sense.

That virtue hath an innate beauty and dignity, that the human heart is susceptible of impressions from its supreme excellence, and that public teachers are bound to touch this spring of action with their utmost skill, cannot be disputed; but we should be fools indeed, if, on these confiderations,

e

a

e

d

ò

16

e

y.

2-

y

le

d

i-

K-

of

rd

t-

X-

re

th

ut

n-

es,

fiderations, we flighted the confequences of vice and virtue in this life or the next.

There goes a flory of an enthuliaft, who with a vessel of water in one hand, and a choffer of coals in the other, called upon his fellow-citizens to bear witness to his zeal; and having poured out the water and scattered the coals in their presence. made this strange declaration, "heaven, and quench the flames of hell, "I will adhere inviolably to the service of "my God." The man might be fincere; but who would trust more to his difinterested zeal, than to the sober piety of another, who honestly avows a just regard to the rewards and punishments of another life, and is animated to good actions by the one, and restrained from vice by the other?

Superficial thinkers make no distinction betwixt being influenced by the glory and happiness of the other world, and of the present; though the difference is great. The interest and honours of this life are near at hand, and full in view, operate so forcibly, and in a manner so mechanical and necessary, that, strictly speaking, the good

South Adding to

good actions produced by fuch motives are no virtues; and, however beneficial in their effects, do not intitle him who performs them to praise or reward from God or man. The glory and happiness of another life are, on the other hand, out of fight, and at a distance, and derive all their power in determining the will, not from any blind impulse on sense or imagination, but from the free and frequent, and often the long and painful, exertion of our nobler powers, fuch exertions, to wit, as are deemed rational and manly; and discover that greatness of mind, and grandeur of character, which make one a proper object of esteem and love with God and man. Now, had Lord Shaftesbury attended to this manifest difference, he would not have affirmed, as he does, that the man who acts the virtuous part from a view to the glory and happiness of another life, discovers no more worth in so doing, than in any other bargain of intereft.

#### CHAP. IV.

the comment of the confidence length and the mount that the health the draw

The same subject continued.

DEfore we finish this part of the Appeal, we must enter a complaint against the learned of both sides, for their injurious manner of treating this interesting and important subject. In place of fetting full in the view of mankind a truth which none pretend to doubt of, and about which no man can be unconcerned, namely, That we are accountable to God for our conduct, the friends of religion and virtue have ranfacked all nature for arguments to prove, that we shall actually be called to account; and have thereby turned the attention of mankind from their proper business, to an endless fruitless dispute, about what is possible and impossible in nature, and may or may not come to pass. Was this well advised? If a man is defirous of certain information concerning this great event, let him confult the revelation which God has made of his mind; or if he is not fatisfied about Vol. II. that,

that, let him confult the fentiments of his own heart, about his being liable to account, and take fuch measures as prudence will dictate in a case of so great moment, and of which he cannot entertain a doubt, But if he will do neither, your reasoning is vain: for the man is a fool, and his folly is voluntary, and therefore incurable, or not to be cured by the art of reasoning. For by the fame skill with which he eludes obligations to hold himself in readiness to render an account, he will baffle all the arguments you can bring in proof that he shall be counted with: or should you even convince him, he will still continue to blay the fool; for nothing is more common than for men (and those too of good understanding) to act in direct contradiction to what they believe and expect. No man doubts that he must die; and yet multitudes, even of fenfible perfons, labour incessantly for riches and honours. and a variety of temporal enjoyments, as if they thought they were to live for ever! Do not we hear old people talk of their being on the brink of the grave, and forming fchemes at the same time for years to come! And are there not multitudes Comment of the Commen who

who believe, that the Lord Jesus Christ will come in the glory of his Father, to render to every man according to his deeds; and yet talk, and act, and behave. as if they believed no fuch thing! So that the folly of mankind does not arise from want of information or conviction of the part they ought to act, but from a corruption of heart, that is not to be cured by the art of reasoning. Our ablest advocates for religion and virtue, judging rather from abstract ideas than from plain facts, have long been of opinion, that the judgement being convinced, the will follows of course; and have accordingly devoted themselves to the study of logic and rhetoric, to the neglect of that noble art of touching the fprings of the heart, fo much practifed by the fages of antiquity, and have thereby loft the influence they ought to have on the minds of men: for it is the heart, the heart alone, under just direction, and put into full motion, that has power to balance the animal affections, and check the blind impulses of the will. A fensible address to the heart, accompanied with proper directions to qualify men for meeting death with firmness

ness and hope, would do more good, and be more relished by men of sense; than all the volumes (and they are not few) that have been been wrote on the controversy in all the ages of the world.

May we not ask, what it is that modern free-thinkers propose by combating a doctrine fo confonant to all our ideas of just administration? The arguments for a future state infifted on by the friends of religion, they fay, are not conclusive. Be it so. - What have they to offer that is worthy the attention of a man of sense? They do not know whether death is the extinction of our being, or a fuspension only of life and motion, out of which we may awake as out of a fleep. They cannot tell whether God will or will not (for as to his power there is no question) continue our existence beyond the grave; nor do they know what scenes of happiness or misery we may go through in future ages. They cannot shew the least impossibility, the least difficulty, the least incongruity, in our being continued the fame identical persons after death, and being placed in circumstances of happiness

ness or misery in exact conformity to our character and actions.

It is easy, too easy indeed, to divert thoughtless men from their proper business by idle disputes; and it is not impossible to give some men an artificial way of thinking, differing little in its effect from real infidelity: but to be infidels indeed, or to create a suspense of mind that shall destroy their hopes and fears of futurity, is a talk of a different kind, for which our ablest disputants will find themfelves but poorly provided. Nothing lefs than an express revelation, attested equally well at least with the gospel, can satisfy a man of fense, that he is not to be called to account, or balance those hopes and fears of an exact retribution which are natural to every thinking being, and not to be extinguished but with the extinction of rationality.

ì

e

t

-1

t

e

In order to a just estimate of the labours of modern free-thinkers, it would be sit to make the experiment on a dying man, and observe how he would relish their bold talk. A dying man, you will say, is under a panic, and therefore not sit to judge. But if they cannot afford relief to the mind

boim

mind at that fasfon, what are they good for? To blow up the mind with false courage, and ill-grounded confidence, when the danger is at a distance, and to defert us then when we stand most in need of support, is not fair. An unexperienced youth, of lively imagination, and ungovernable passions, will listen with pleafure to the ridicule thrown upon the fage admonitions of tutors and friends; but when the disorder of his affairs give him the prospect of bankruptcy and a prison, how will he then regard those who have feduced him? We laugh at our ancestors, who fuffered themselves to be tricked out of their estates by fictitious fears of futurity, and liften with pleasure to speculations about the effence of the foul, and the ultimate end and object of the divine government, at the hazard of our immortal fouls.

The truth is, that we are accountable to God for all our actions, and for all the talents wherewith we are intrusted, and are liable to be summoned to account, perhaps the next year, the next month, or next day; and to amuse ourselves with idle disputes.

difputes, about what is possible or imposfible in the nature of things, when we ought to be employed in holding ourfelves in readiness to render account, is a degree of folly far exceeding that of those contentious lawyers mentioned by Mr Addifon, who, from the love of contradiction, run the hazard of being knocked on the head by the fall of Westminsterhall. HALL SAIN MINNS MATTERNA

To think that profperous villany shall go unpunished, and that they who have facrificed their eafe, their peace, their reputation, and interest, to the duties of religion and morality, shall have no other reward than the fatisfaction of doing fo, great as that may be supposed; and that all things shall come alike to all, as we fee it frequently does, without any distinction betwixt the pious and the profane, the just and the unjust, is so incredible, so incompatible with all our ideas of a wife and just administration, and so shocking to common fense, that a man of judgement will take it for granted, that he is to be counted with, and act accordingly:

## 312 AN APPEAL TO, &cc. Book VIII.

Hear then the conclusion of the whole matter:—Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole of man. For God will bring every work into judgement, with every secret thought, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

dung run, the hazard of boose knocked.

on the head by the sail of Wellinipiler.

Had voolivasses of not bad sails of

g scropping that the coefficient chay switch have

outation, and interest, to the dates of new

ell el ingette all come a la ero all, recure feet

being set the mona and the product she

entropies with the day ideas acres will and the decine

other to the first with which the bear

the same day base, to a literate be feet out the

The second of th

Care.

such and the mainst, its Or introduction that the

er early in some mant wants of the second

on which is not which of the BOOK

which he has read

The hat year and the seal

# A refutation of Objections to the evidence of Primary Truths.

"he believes "first principles," and content

THE ALM TENNET

### isomedia C . H . A. Par This or as a del

The belief of primary truths is founded grounds that are indifputable : but that bigots is not.

E

17

T is pretended, that we cannot eafily distinguish the firm belief claimed in favour of primary truths, from the extravagant confidence of dogmanifes. But this is mere pretence; for there is n fuch thing as believing fecondary truths in the manner in which we believe first. principles. A mathematician believes the truth of the proposition he has demonstrated, and believes it firmly; but not (if he is a man of sense) with the same firmes with which he believes the principles of that science; because he knows, that in fome one or other link of the chain of rea-

VOL. II. Rr foning

foning by which he has reached his conclusion, he may have committed a mistake. He is positive, that he has committed no mistake; but still he knows, that he is liable to mistake; and therefore must abate a little of that confidence with which he believes first principles, and content himself with that firmness of faith which belongs to just reasoning. A mathematician, or any other just reasoner, knows, or may know if he will, the difference betwixt fecondary truths and first principles, that in pronouncing on the former he is liable to many mistakes, but in judging of the latter he is liable to none, provided he gives due attention, and is in the free and full exercise of his reason. In judging of these, you have the authority of reafon, without referve or limitation; but in judging of those, you have the authority of reason only on condition that you have committed no mistake in any step of the reasoning.

There are not wanting instances of perfons, and sometimes those of good understanding, who hold disputable points, yea, and vulgar prejudices, with as firm a faith as is due to axioms, and do actually mistake

take them for axioms; but the mistake may be easily pointed out, by inquiring into the grounds of their belief. Ask a bigot, why he is so positive about the truth of some favourite opinion he has adopted, and he will tell you, that he has always believed it, and has always heard it affirmed, and never contradicted by those he conversed with; - or that it hath been univerfally believed by the learned of all ages, and by all wife and good men; - or that it hath an inviolable connection with certain truths of which he cannot doubt. Ask a man of sense, why he believes his own existence and identity, or the existence, identity, and obvious qualities, of the beings around him; - that the table, for instance, is higher than the chair; - that fire will confume wood, and other combustibles: or ask him, why he believes that he ought to reverence the wife, and love the good, and fear the terrible; that he ought to despise a coward, abhor a villain, and be grateful to a benefactor: put these and a great many fuch questions to a man of fense, and he will answer you, That reafon requires him to believe these truths; and. Rr 2

1

e

5

p

y

è

e

1,

h

e

and that he should be highly unreasonable, and indeed a fool, to entertain a doubt concerning them. Such then is the difference betwixt the belief of a man of fense and a dogmatist. And will any one pretend that he does not fee the difference? Allowing that the confidence in both is the fame, yet the ground of the confidence is very different. The dogmawift has reason for believing, and for believing with a good degree of firmness; but he has reason also for doubting : for though it is not probable, that the learned, and the wife, and the good, of all ages, should have been mistaken, it is posfible they may. And though it is probable the proposition believed has an inviolable connection with fome first principle, it is possible there may be no connection at all, or the connection may not be fuch as it is believed to be; and therefore, though he may be indulged the liberty of enjoying his opinion until he discover his mistake; yet must be abare a good deal of the violence with which he entertains it. This perhaps he will not, but as a man of sense he can, and as a man of candoor he ought to do, and learn to content himfelf

himself with that firmnels of faith which belongs to just reasoning. There are fecondary truths inviolably connected with first principles, and resulting immediately from them, with fuch clear and undoubted evidence as is not to be diftinguished from the evidence which attends first principles; and to these the same firmness of faith is due as to the principles from which they refult: but no fuch belief can be claimed in favour of truths deduced by reasoning, even in mathemafics; and much less in other sciences. where the reasoning neither is nor can be fo precifely just.

On the other hand, a man of fense, while he enjoys the free exercise of his reafon, could not, if he would, entertain a doubt of first principles. Should he attempt (which by the by is an abfurd, unnatural, and indeed an impious experiment) to convince himfelf, that the table is lower than the chair he fits on, that the fire will not burn his hand, that he does not actually exist, or that he who exists now is not the fame person he was yesterday, he finds that reason is against him, and that he cannot, without a crime, revolt volt against the authority of reason. Of this he has the same evidence that he has of the light of the sun at mid-day. He can lie, he can prevaricate, he can abuse his understanding; but he cannot do it, if he is not indeed a fool, without being conscious of doing a very bad thing.

There are instances of persons of good understanding believing great nonsense with great fincerity; but this does not in the least affect the authority of reason, or the credit due to first principles; because these cases are singular, and easily accounted for. We hear of a foreign nobleman, of blameless life and distinguished literature, who holds conversations with angels on disputable points of philosophy and theology; and have heard of a pious and judicious divine, who could name the time when his immortal foul was extinguished: but we know what to think of these cases. The persons affected deserve no blame, and ought not to be tampered with; because they have the fame evidence for what they affirm that any one can have for the truth of axioms. namely, an internal feeling of the strongest kind. There are instances also, in common

common life, of persons, otherwise of good understanding, who, in certain cafes, have adopted false maxims from which they will not depart. But neither does this weaken the confidence which every man of fense puts in the maxims of wife and just conduct. The scripture also fpeaks of men of a reprobate mind, who are given up to believe lies in religion and morality; but all these are singularities, and give no countenance to bad men who would gladly elude the force of primary truths.

If any one tells you, that he knows no essential difference betwixt vice and virtue, and fees no reason why he should not indulge himself in any pleasure he can take with fafety, you have just ground to sufpect him of villany; for it is ten to one he lies. Or if he has in reality wrought himself into this way of thinking, he has done it with a villanous intention; and you may still hold him for a villain. - After all, we cannot tell with certainty, how far repeated efforts of the understanding, aided by a fecret bias in the will, and countenanced by false learning, may go in forming a false judgement of things; and

bas

and therefore ought not rashly to question the veracity of modern sceptics, who tell us, that they fee no value in virtue beyond what it derives from utility, and know no reason why an exact retribution of the just and the unjust should be expected under the government of an allperfect fovereign: but we have good rear fon to think, that fomething lies dormant in their minds to which we may appeal; affuring them, that if they will release that prisoner they have held so long in unjust captivity, they may soon get a glimpse of the truth; and proceeding honeftly and fairly by the views they have obtained, may come at last to see primary truths in their native light, and to believe, with a firmness of faith that does not belong to truths deducible from first principles by trains of reasoning.

Modern free-thinkers are professed enemies, but secret abettors, of bigotry:
for by confounding reason with reasoning, and primary with secondary
truths, they lead weak minds, either to
believe nothing with sirmness, or sirmly
to believe every thing they are taught;
and as the last of the two suits best the
disposition

disposition of mankind, it will be found the upshot of all their labour. Whereas, if those of capacity would take the trouble of acquainting men with the true grounds of belief, and of teaching them to proportion their faith to the strength of evidence, they would banish dogmatism and scepticism at once. For a shameful ignorance of the nature of things is the mother of both.

# C H A P. II.

Money (1) bold this should be strong that

All primary truths, however various in other respects, have the same, that is, absolute evidence.

section and a contract of the contract of

WE shall be asked, Whether the primary truths of religion and morality have the same evidence with mathematical axioms? The proper answer to which question is, That, in some respects, they have, and in other respects they have not; but that this does not derogate in the least from the credit due to the primary truths of religion and morality, as there Vol. II.

-

251,7/200951

1.343

are not two things in nature the same, or similar, in all respects.

We are told of a conversation between the Queen of Prussia and the famous Leibnitz, in the gardens of Hanover; in which the Philosopher defied the Queen to shew him any two things in nature the same, or fimilar, in all respects; and after repeated trials, pointed out fome unmarked fibre, or some varying vein, by which every flower, and leaf, and blade of grafs, is diftinguished from another. - And indeed the immensity of the divine wisdom is displayed in such variety, that, on Arich inspection, you shall not find any two things the same, or similar, in all refpects. Our ideas, therefore, of fameness, or similarity, must be confined to a few effential qualities in all fubjects which come under observation; and these we fhall find take place in all primary truths. All have the fame, that is, absolute evidence, and are thereby diftinguished from fecondary truths; whose evidence, however great, is not absolute. But notwithstanding this agreement, some peculiarities may be pointed out, by which primary truths differ from one other.

The common opinion is, that mathematical axioms have this advantage over all other primary truths, that it is impof-· fible to conceive the opposite to them: whereas it is eafy to conceive the opposite to any other truth. But this opinion appears ill founded; because it is not only possible, but very practicable, to form a conception of the opposite to a mathematical axiom. To form a conception of a proposition, and to judge of its truth, are different acts of the mind, and one must precede the other, though in many cases fo quickly and imperceptibly, as to escape the observation even of philosophers. Before you can pronounce on the truth of any proposition, you must understand the terms, you must compare them in your thoughts, and form a clear conception of the proposition, and then pronounce.

If the proposition is self-evident, your assent must immediately follow your conception: but still the acts are different; and if you attend to it, you will find it extremely easy to form a conception of the opposite to what you believe. But that it is not impossible to form a conception of the opposite to mathematical axioms, ap-

a

e

5.

n

7-

1-

ii-

he

Sf2

pears

pears evidently from hence, that, in all reasoning ab absurdo, mathematicians proceed on absurd suppositions; and when that species of reasoning is carried to its utmost length, he who reasons must form conceptions in opposition to the axioms of mathematics.

The difference, then, between mathematical axioms and other primary truths, does not arise from the impossibility of conceiving the opposite of the one, and not of the other; but seems rather to arise from this, that in judging of mathematical axioms, you see the grounds on which you proceed, which you do not see in judging of many other truths on which you pronounce with equal certainty.

When you pronounce the table to be higher than the chair that is near it, the relation of height betwixt these objects is perceived as clearly as the objects themfelves; and the truth you pronounce is allowed to be an object of intuition, and to have its evidence in itself; but when you affirm the chair on which you lay your hand to be a material substance, you proceed by the authority of reason, but do not see the grounds on which you pronounce.

1

1

V

1

t

, by more

nounce. The qualities of the chair are an object to your fenses, but the substance is no object to any faculty of which you are possessed. Reason obliges you to affirm its reality; but it is no object of intuition; nor can the truth you affirm be called, in strictness of speech, a self-evident truth; for your idea of fubstance is extremely faint and obscure, if you can be said to have any idea of it at all. When you affirm, that two and three make five, you not only proceed on the authority of reafon, but have as clear a perception of the numbers you pronounce on, and of the relation they bear to one another, as you have of any object; but when you affirm your own existence or identity, you have equal authority from reason for what you pronounce, and do therefore pronounce with equal certainty, but have no idea, or but a faint and obscure idea, of that on which you pronounce; for neither your existence nor identity can be called objects of intuition; nor can the truths you affirm, however indubitably certain, be called felf-evident, or, in strictness of speech, be faid to have their evidence in themselves. It is no fare the promote rection We

We have of late been taught to measure certainty by our conceptions, and to proportion our belief to our ideas; but when the operations of the rational foul are more narrowly looked into, and better understood than they are at present, and men are more accustomed to the authority of reason, they shall find themselves obliged to believe many realities in nature, of which they have no conception, or but faint, obfcure, and imperfect conceptions. And then we shall be relieved from many frivolous and fruitless inquiries about what we neither do nor can understand: and shall learn to form our fentiments and actions by obvious and indubitable truths.

Reason, like other skilful pedagogues, sometimes indulges us with a clear view of the grounds of our belief; and at other times requires us to believe, without giving us this satisfaction: and we, like untoward scholars, shew a backwardness to believe when this indulgence is withheld; but gain nothing by our presumption; for as soon as we begin to hesitate, we find ourselves abandoned of reason, and run into nonsense. The learned have

all along laid too great stress on reasoning, and too little on the authority of reason; and of late we have been encouraged to doubt the existence of power, because we do not see, and cannot demonstrate, the connection between cause and effect: but this is learned nonsense, and so are all the surmises that can be offered against indubitable truths.

He who tells me, that this is not a table, that the pen I hold between my fingers is no reality, and that I who am now writing am not the same person who was lately asleep, and neither wrote nor thought, insults my understanding as much as he who tells me, that two and three make four, and not five; and I am bound to reject the first proposition with the same distain with which I reject the last, and have the same authority for doing so.

You say, that you have the authority of reason for believing that two and three make sive; and are so constituted, that you must believe your own existence and identity, with many other capital truths. But do you find one thing in your constitution authorising your belief of one set of truths, and another thing authorising the belief

39. Ind

belief of another set of truths? Or do you know any thing which authorises your belief of either, besides that capacity of pronouncing on obvious truth, called common sense, by which you are distinguished from idiots and the lower animals? And if you do not, what occasion to mention the difference between mathematical axioms and other primary truths, (let the difference be as it may)? for one must either admit all obvious truths, or fall under the imputation of folly and nonsense.

Indeed, if one inclines to fet aside the authority of reason, and deliver himself over to fancy, he may use what freedoms he will with primary truths, but not with fafety to his character. It is but too common to oppose conjectures, suppositions, and mere fictions, to obvious truths and indubitable facts, not only in reasoning about religion and morality, but in all kinds of reasoning, and even in business; but the practice is base, and ought to be checked with feverity by the friends of truth and good fense. If a man discovers an incapacity to diffinguish betwixt conjecture and certainty, paradoxical conceits and obvious truth, he may be treated as

a fool: but if he goes about with design, to make chimeras pass for realities with himself, or others, he deserves a treatment of a different kind; for he is guilty of the same fraudulent practice with those who circulate salse coin.

Dr Reid hath put an effectual stop to this artifice of fceptics, by pointing out three powers of the mind evidently diftinct, and eafily diftinguished. By simple perception, we apprehend an object that is real and prefent; by memory, we recollect what is no longer present, but real; by imagination, we figure to ourselves an object that neither hath, nor ever had, existence, but of which we form an idea almost as clear and strong as of real objects. Now he must be very weak who cannot distinguish the different operations of these different powers of the human mind; and he must be very disingenuous who, in his account of things, would make one pass for the other. To confound the last with the first, or to procure the fame regard for both, is the great aim of modern fceptics, and may be called their fort; from which, however, it is eafy to dislodge them.

Vol. II.

T t

CHAP.

production of the second second second second

### CHAP. III.

Turkey to the first of the product of the

In judging of any subject, no regard must be had to arbitrary suppositions, when opposed to known facts or indubitable truths.

ONE may indulge the liberty of fancying at mid-day, that the light of the fun is extinguished, and that there is nothing but darkness around him; but he ought not to admit the least suspicion that this is the state of things. At midnight he may fancy to himself, that the hemisphere is enlightened, and that he sees an hundred objects which he does not see; but he ought to beware of giving the least degree of credit to such imaginations.

You can easily conceive, what you do not, and cannot believe. There is no difficulty in conceiving a mountain of gold in your neighbourhood; but you would demand some evidence before you can believe it. There is nothing to hinder any gentleman, even in this northern climate, from figuring to himself the most delicious groves

groves of oranges and citrons, stocked with birds of the most beautiful feathers, and melodious voices, and watered by a crystal stream running upon jasper, agates, and carbuncles; but, madness apart, I defy him to believe it even possible. We have no difficulty in conceiving the flory of the Brobdingnags and Lilliputians, as Swift has given it, or Homer's account of Polyphemus; but it would take a huge measure of faith to believe them. Epicurus, after fetting his atoms a-going, finds no difficulty in imagining a philosophical dance, which, in boundless time and space, would produce whatever he pleafed, this whole fystem, for instance, with all its furniture. And Lucretius has written a fine poem on that hypothesis, which has been, and will be, the admiration of ages: but the great difficulty is in believing; and one may be bold to affirm, that no man in his fenfes can believe thefe things to be either true or possible.

Though certain philosophers do not attend to it, something more than simple conception is necessary to create belief, even evidence. There are credible and incredible conceptions. There are marks of T t 2 undoubted

1

1

S

undoubted truth, and of palpable abfurdity; and every one who enjoys the perception common to rational beings will distinguish the one from the other, reject the one with contempt, and acquiesce in the other. Had this been duly attended to, the difference betwixt mathematical axioms and other obvious truths would not have been infifted on: for if sceptics contended for the possibility of conceiving, without believing, the opposite of any moral or theological axiom, it might be allowed with great eafe, and fufficient fafety, because such conceptions do not affect the truth of the action; but if they claim belief to monstrous, absurd, and chimerical conceptions, or pretend to give them credit themselves, they and their opinions would be treated with the contempt they deserve. Does not every one know, that madmen, and none but they, are capable of giving belief to fuch conceptions? and do not all agree on this as the characteristical difference between a wife man and a fool?

We frankly allow the distinction between mathematical axioms and other priv mary truths. We freely indulge sceptics the

the liberty of forming conceptions in opposition to the primary truths of religion. provided they regard them as absolutely incredible: with this caution, however. that they do not entertain them too fondly, lest they get fuch vivid conceptions as may have all the effect of ferious belief. Don Quixote is represented as a man of honour, and of no contemptible parts; but by dwelling too long, and with too great pleafure, on unnatural fictions, his understanding was crazed; and in that particular he turned out a downright madman. It is also said, that a liar, by repeating his own lies too often, and with too much felf-fatisfaction, comes at last to believe them to be true. And the thing is not improbable: for there is a habit in judging as well as acting; and as the memory may receive the impression of a thing that has been often inculcated fo deep as never to wear out; fo the judgement may, by a habit of thinking, get a wrong cast, which never can be overcome. God threatens fome very bad men with fending them strong delusions, so that they shall believe a lie; which threatening may receive full execution, without any miraculous

miraculous interpolition, by leaving them merely to the natural effects of their own folly and perverseness: for we see some who have perverted their judgement, if not to the degree of believing palpable falsehoods and lies, yet so far as renders them incapable of giving full assent to the most obvious and important truths.

It were to be wished, that they who are charged with the care of forming the minds and manners of men, paid more regard than they do to the law of habit, which has an influence on the faculties of their fouls, as well as the members of their bodies, and on their judgement as well as their affections and memory, and indeed on the fentiments and actions of all men. Children ought to be early taught to diftinguish between fiction and reality, between arbitrary suppositions and known facts, between obvious truth and palpable absurdity, and between the different reception due to each. All possible encouragement ought to be given to a rational and just, and all manner of discouragement to a foolish and nonsensical, way of thinking. No pleafantry, no vivacity, no appearance of wit and humour, ought to atone miraculous

atone for nonfense on any subject, especially on those of the greatest weight and importance. It were even to be wished, that the civil magistrate were authorised to put a stigma on palpable absurdity in fubjects where the honour of God and the interest of mankind are deeply concerned: but as this might be dangerous, it is also unnecessary; for when the boundaries of obvious truth and palpable abfurdity are more studied, and better understood, this fentence will be executed by the unanimous voice of men of judgement; and then fome writings, otherwise intitled to immortality, will meet a fevere doom. The nonfense interwoven in them will, as Archbishop Tillotson speaks, prove " a " millstone hanged about their necks to "fink them to the bottom."

orders of the service of the service

is maked were of the doto damed actions

randa en la dunida e problème di problème. La rollaca d'antina era acor un proposition.

ila maku

The property of the state of the control of the con

thurs.

## C H A P. IV.

should you in his home of broom

wallen leave the land of the vilia

Our ideas of divine truth are not more obscure or imperfect, than are our ideas of numberless realities in nature on which we proceed without hesitation.

unaccollago, totalogosamu

T is common to complain of having but imperfect, faint, and obscure ideas of the objects of religion, and to plead this in excuse of the weakness of our belief. But this we are to regard as one of the many proofs we have, that men are not governed in religion by the fame rules of good fense by which they proceed in the common affairs of life: for we hear none. whether learned or unlearned, complain of the imperfect, faint, and obscure ideas, they have of the invisible powers of nature, which they believe to be real, and on the belief of which every branch of business is founded. The unlearned, you will fay, proceed by habit, custom, and affociation of ideas, without any knowledge or belief of the powers of nature. But in that you are mistaken; for the meaneft

meanest mechanic would think himself affronted by your imputing to him Mr Hume's hypothesis. A bombardier would laugh in your face, if you infinuated a doubt, that gun-powder hath an explosive power of driving a cannon-ball or a bomb to a great distance, and doing great execution. A watchmaker, or a gunfmith. would think the man mad who doubted. that a steel-spring had power to produce a vast variety of movements, however difficult it may be to account for that power. All the disciples of Sir Isaac Newton believe the reality of a law of gravitas tion that maintains the harmony of the. spheres, as firmly as they believe the articles of the creed, without being able to give any other account of the matter than may be given of any mysterious doctrine of religion. They know and believe, that the law exists and acts; but further they know not.

No one doubts the reality of matter; yet Mr Locke himself is hard put to it by Bishop Stillingsleet on this subject, and forced to own, that our ideas of matter and substance are not direct, and next to none at all. On repeated trials, we find,

,

1

f

u

d

4

e.

e

A

Vol. II. U u that

that stone, timber, and other such substances, have no inclination to shift their place, but may, by an impulse, be made to sly to a distance with great velocity. Now, what is this magical power called impulse, which is thus communicated from one object to another? Is it an object of sense? Can we, by investigation, trace the cause from the effect? or can we form an idea of the manner of its existence and operation? That we cannot; and yet we cannot doubt its reality.

Nothing is more real, nothing more certain, and nothing more mysterious, than cohesion of parts. Particles of matter adhere so firmly one to another, as not to be separated without great force; yet once the separation is made, they shall never again unite so firmly. Here is a law of nature of which we cannot doubt, that calls for attention, and excites our wonder. Something that bears a near resemblance to animal life hath escaped, is vanished, and never can be recalled!

Upon the slightest attention to himself, a man finds that he can move his legs and arms at pleasure; and, what is more, that he hath a thousand muscles under his absolute

folute command; and; to his great aftonishment; finds, that these muscles, whose structure he does not understand; and whose mechanism he cannot explain, he puts into motion with the same ease and skill with which an expert general moves the feveral battalions under his command. Here is a mystery not inferior to any thing we believe in religion. Shall we disbelieve it because we do not understand it? or shall we attempt to understand it in order to our believing it? Common fense forbids both. We know no connection betwixt a Fiat of our will and the motion of our mufcles; nor have we the least idea or conception of the manner how the one operates upon the other; but, if we are not fools indeed, must rest, without helitation or demur, in the belief of a truth for which we have undoubted evidences a sale yet hands

Does it become creatures who know so little of the objects around them, to complain of their imperfect faint ideas of those above them, and on that account to quarrel with primary truths? They wouch the phenomena for the invisible powers of nature; but when the same phenomena are U u 2 adduced

Logna

adduced for the invisible things of God, they pretend ignorance, and, through a pedantic affectation of fuperior fagacity, give themselves airs of infidelity or scepticism. They have no idea, they fay, of Deity, or divine operation; but forget that they have no idea of their own identity, and manner of existence. They complain of the imperfect, obscure, and faint ideas, they have, or can have, of the laws of an invifible world: but feem not aware of the obscure, faint, and imperfect ideas, they have of all the objects around them, which yet they believe, and must believe, to be real. Because the operations of nature are familiar to their thoughts; they think they understand them; and because they are little accustomed to think of religion, they call it mysterious; but are equally ignorant of both, have equal authority for both, and are bound by the authority of reason and common sense to acquiesce inthe one as well as in the other; and would do fo, if they were not milled by the futile conceits of minute philosophers.

The philosopher, the mathematician, the physician, and also the husbandman, go on in their different pursuits, without

any complaint of the obscure, imperfect, and faint ideas, they have of the laws of nature; and we would proceed in the fame manner with regard to religion, if we were in as good earnest as they: but that we are not: and here lies the defect: and the true ground of complaint is not of the faintness or obscurity of our ideas, but the want of proper dispositions to fulfil our duty, or, in plain language, the want of tiprightness of heart.

A regard to reputation and prefent interest obliges men to give attention to the laws of nature; but they are under no necessity of regarding the objects of religion; but from a fense of duty; and as this is extremely weak in the bulk of mankind, so is their attention to and belief of the primary truths of religion. There are times and feafons when most men. sceptics in particular, give deep attention to these objects, and then they are strong believers, and much disposed to be religious; but when the fright is over, they relapse into their former infidelity or fcepticism. Whether God might not have ordered things fo, that men would have been laid under the fame necessity of regulating

nda

ting themselves by the laws of religion, as they are by the laws of nature, is an impertinent question; because we know he will not: and as we also know that he expects and requires, that we should act this part of free choice, and from a pure regard to duty, it becomes us to conform to his will. And the only advice to be given to men who complain of obscure and faint ideas of religion is this; that they would act the fame rational part with regard to religion which they fee other men act in the various occupations of life; and then there will be an end of their complaints. They who exercise themselves continually in keeping a confcience void of offence towards God and towards all men, have as clear ideas of the obligations of religion and morality, as physicians or husbandmen have of the laws of nature:

technist a current from the life of the control with the

transfer to a stranger (i.e. to a stranger of marriers

der det elsem a social la contramo else la femer en la contramo else la contramo els els marches el contramo el co

CHAP.

#### HAP. V

કર્યા તેલાવારા કરે કરે કરાયા છે. તેમ પાતા પાતાના માટે જો કરે કરે કરો છે. દારા જેવા કરાયા કરાયા છે. જેવા કરો તેના પાતા માને તેના જેવા છે.

The little attention we give to the primary truths of religion and morality, and not any defect of evidence, is the true cause of the weakness of our belief.

Fter all that can be faid for the evidence of primary truths, and admitting that the first principles of religion and morality are on a footing with the first principles of all the arts and sciences. and with the maxims of just conduct of every kind, it is alledged, that there is still ground of complaint, that those of the best understanding, and also of good intention, cannot believe the principles of religion and morality fo firmly as they do other primary truths. But it is not uncommon for men to amuse themselves with impossibilities, and then complain of a disappointment; and, what is yet worse. to complain of impossibilities of their own creation.

We are accustomed from our infancy to pronounce on the known laws of nature; the

not in

the power in fire, for instance, to consume combustibles, and the power in animals to move hither and thither at pleasure; and repeat this judgement every day, and almost every hour, and by fo doing, acquire a firmness of faith on these subjects, that repels the furmifes of sceptics with fovereign contempt. But being little exercifed in contemplating those displays of the divine perfections with which we are encompassed, or the supreme excellence of moral worth, our faith is weak, we find ourselves in danger of being overthrown by every objection, and feem to stand in need of proofs, reasons, and arguments, to fupport us. Is there any thing here that may not eafily be accounted for?

Though we do not resolve our belief of primary truths into habit, and association of ideas; yet these are laws of nature that deserve attention; and without due attention to them, the influence of truth on the human mind cannot be understood. We often hear things said of the little force of truth on the minds of men, that are quite incredible. We often wonder at the little correspondence that appears betwixt mens judgement and practice; and

as often have occasion to wonder at the little influence which the fullest conviction of our own judgement hath on our temper and manners. But these difficulties are easily solved by a tolerable acquaintance with the law of habit: for truths, however evident, however interesting, however important, that are seldom viewed with attention, make but a slight impression, and have but a weak influence; whereas truths that are the object of habitual attention, take fast hold of the mind, are simply believed, and have a considerable influence on the conduct.

From the wonderful feats performed by jugglers and rope-dancers, we readily allow the immense power of habit in forming the limbs for action; and from the no less wonderful behaviour of the ancient Lacedemonians, and modern Americans, under torture, we also allow, that the strength of the mind is as capable of augmentation by exercise as that of the body: but if any one will affirm, that the judging power may be enlarged and strengthened by repeated acts, he shall hardly gain credit even with the learned, though nothing is more certain. Do not states-

Voi. II. Xx men,

men, generals, physicians, and even mechanics, acquire an exactness as well as quickness of discernment, by exercise, which others cannot pretend to, and which they could not have reached, without repeated acts of judgement? He who hath diftinguished fifty times betwixt obvious truth and arbitrary conceit, pronounces with a celerity and firmness fifty times greater than that with which another pronounces, who has difcerned the difference but once only; and he who hath diftinguished an hundred times, pronounces with quickness and firmness an hundred times greater, &c. To expect, therefore, that one who hath not exercised his judgement on any fubject, should all at once attain a difcernment equal to his who hath, betrays great ignorance of the power of habit.

One observes from his infancy great respect paid to rank and titles, and cannot avoid annexing an idea of dignity to these objects. He sees the rich courted, seared, and envied, and possessed withat of many of the conveniencies of life; and of course associates the idea of happiness with that of riches. You can easily satisf1

S

S

S

-

e

S

d

e

f

t

3

fy him, that rank and titles do not confer dignity, and that riches cannot procure happiness, or that the happiness is at best but uncertain and transient: but if you expect that this conviction, however complete, that may be conveyed in a fhort space of time, should prove a balance to a way of thinking he hath fo long been accustomed to, you shall be much mistaken. Scarce is there one born under a conftitution of government where honours are hereditary, who does not value himself and others upon their birth. If the man is not a fool, he will acknowledge, that he can derive no worth from the virtue, and much less from the rank, of his predecessors; but that does not hinder him from raising his crest on mentioning those of high rank, or finking it on the mention of obscure persons from whom he is descended. Such, and fo great, is the influence of custom and habit over the judgement, as well as over the temper and manners of men.

If one is bred in genteel company, he gets not only a facility and promptness in acquitting himself with propriety towards all forts of persons, but a con-

X x 2

viction

viction too, that this is right and fit, fo deeply imprinted on his mind, as makes him uneasy, if he fails, or seems to fail, in his duty to any one. But do not imagine from hence, that in a short space of time you can give him a conviction equally strong of his obligation to behave with propriety towards God. If you found upon the obviousness of the obligation, and the goodness of his understanding, or even of his disposition, othertherwife, you are not enough acquainted with the frame of the human mind. You may as reasonably expect, that a robust man, not accustomed to labour, should equal a porter or a chairman in bearing heavy burdens, as that one not accustomed to judge at all, or accustomed to judge fantastically, should all at once equal him whose judgement has been much exercifed on any fubject.

Let a man make the Deity an object of habitual attention, and he shall in time attain a belief of his purity and prefence, that will prove a counterpoise to the objects of sense and imagination; in transactions of business, let his eye be steadily fixed on the right of the case, and

and he shall attain sentiments of justice and probity, that will check his felfish affections; and in the enjoyments of life, let him never forget his dignity, and he shall be in little danger from those pleafures that prove the ruin of other people: in a word, let him do justice to himself, and, through a divine direction and influence, he shall attain a belief of primary truths corresponding to their obviousness and importance; but if he will not, there is no remedy.

It may seem a paradox, but is a certain truth, that common sense, as it is indeed more worthy, fo is not less capable, of culture, than any other of our faculties.

con with an end and the training that

Liver of Assembly Mills on All the

manage way, the bir

a fresto as the

#### CHAP. VI.

The behaviour of sceptics towards their mafler in heaven, is nothing different from the behaviour of dishonest servants towards their earthly masters; and the remedy for both is the same.

I Ord Shaftesbury says of himself, and of other licentious writers, that they are not insidels, but weak believers; and says truly; for it is impossible for them to disbelieve the primary truths; though it is probable they are not, and cannot be, strong believers, through a deficiency in common sense, which they have not cultivated duly, and do not seem to hold in great estimation; but, on the contrary, to treat with contempt and neglect, as the characteristic of vulgar minds.

We do not hear, that Newton, Bacon, Locke, and Boyle, were weak believers; but among men of genius of lower rank, we find numbers who feem to make little distinction betwixt primary truths and chimerical

chimerical suppositions. Nor need we be much surprised: for in common life, we find multitudes possessed of great acuteness with little judgement, quick in spying faults, alert in devising expedients, forming schemes, and in maintaining their opinions by endless reasonings, who discover at the same time an imbecility, or sluctuation, with regard to first principles, in theory or practice. The principles of common sense and common prudence are laid in every one's mind; but in some, appear remarkably weak by nature, and become more so through disuse, and want of due culture.

That every wife man carries a fool in his bosom, is the observation of a person of high rank, and well acquainted with human nature in all its forms: and this observation is intitled to our attention on this subject; for without checking the suggestions of this inmate, sew shall reach the sirm belief that is due to primary truths. Strange ideas, and combinations of ideas, arise in the minds even of men of sense; which, the more they are tampered with, disturb them the more: but if, treating them with just contempt, they

Weiler

will maintain a right course of conduct, by the direction of their best judgement, they shall in due time get rid of these soreign intruders.

If your friend complains, that his legs have not strength to carry him, or that he is ill received in all the companies he enters into, you will not give yourself much trouble in resuting these absurdaties, but advise him to use his limbs freely, and to mind his affairs like other men; not doubting, that if he will act like a man of judgement, he will come in time to think as such. He may have the same aversion to put your advice in practice, that other people have to cross their inclination in other respects; but whether he practise it or not, this will be found the true remedy.

If a man's thoughts have been long ingrossed by objects of sense and imagination, with little attention to Deity, he is not to wonder if he finds his mind in an uncouth posture, on being introduced to an invisible God, and an invisible world; and if he attempts to realize the divine presence, and, in secret devotion, to lay open his heart to his Father in heaven, he is

not

not to be surprised if his mind should revolt from the exercise, and the nonsense
he has been accustomed to should return
upon him again and again. But if, under the direction of his best judgement,
he will acquit himself with sidelity and
propriety, and manfully persist in the exercise, he shall; in due time, attain a belief of primary truths, superior in all respects to what can be obtained from the
labours of the learned.

The weak belief of which Lord Shaftefbury complains, and of which many more have cause to complain, is not confined to religion; but takes place in all the duties of common life; and is to be resolved as much, if not much more, into diffionefty of heart; than defect of understand ing! There are numbers of people of good understanding, who squander large sums of money to idle and filly purposes, which might, and ought, to have been better employed, without the least idea of their doing any thing amifs. There are known sharpers, and notorious drunkards, who will not believe that this is their character. There are numberless servants, in the families of princes, and in private families. Yy Vol. II.

5

a

0

milies, addicted to thievish practices, without the least idea, or with exceeding faint ideas, of doing wrong. To argue with these people, is to little good purpole; and the conviction arising from consequences comes often too late: but if they would yield a little to a weak obscure belief of the truth they have at the bottom of their minds, the effect would be happy. The luxurious man would learn to make conscience of the talents he is intrusted with; the knave and the debauchee would fee the vile practices to which they are addicted; the pilfering thief would startle at the thought of invading the property of another; and all of them would, in proportion to their progress in right conduct, attain a rectitude of heart, and foundness of judgement, that is otherwise unattainable.

You cannot find one who hath a weaker belief of the primary truths of religion, than the fervants of princes, and even of private persons, have of that fidelity they owe to their masters; yet in neither case can men plead weakness of belief in excuse of their faults; for when servants are reproached with pilfering, and especially when 5

r

n

,

**-**

n,

of

ey

ise

ise

re-

lly

ien

when they find themselves in danger of being detected, they are covered with shame: and, in like manner, when men find themselves in danger of being called to an account for neglecting the duties of religion, they are in the utmost consternation; and even in perfect health and full security, men do not love to be reproached with irreligion; which shews a conviction of the truth at the bottom of their minds, and that the weakness of their faith flows from a shameful defect of understanding, or a more shameful dishonesty of heart.

There is not a servant of so little under-standing, as not to know in his conscience, that he ought to be diligent and faithful in his master's business, in his absence as well as in his presence, however much this truth is disregarded by many, and laughed at by some servants; and there is not a man of so little understanding, as not to know, that he is bound to worship and serve his maker, however much this duty is disregarded by many, and laughed at by some people of fashion. There is no material difference betwixt the two cases; nor is there any material difference.

Y y 2

in mens way of thinking about obvious obligations, but what they create to themfelves by the reception they give to primary truths.

To force the belief of divine or moral truth is impossible, and to feign it is base; but there is nothing base or impracticable in acting upon the belief we have, however weak that belief may be.

In leave the secretary to a second

CON-

## GONGLUSS ON

site of the control o

THE AN AMERICAN REAL PROPERTY.

in the consequence of the property of the consequence of all the consequence of the conse

Addressed to Men of Sense and Probity.

rich wake that chiefes ut at mengle, collision

# CHAP. I.

T may appear strange, that so much of this Appeal should be taken up about the primary truths of natural religion, and no care taken to vindicate the truth of the Christian revelation. But be pleased to consider, that the controversy hath of late years undergone a confiderable change. Dr Swift, who knew well how to fay a shrewd thing, observed some time ago to sceptics, that their reasonings against the truth of Christianity would avail them little, if they did not difmifs all idea of God and religion: and they feem to have taken the hint; for their celebrated writers have, with the shew of zeal against Christianity, employed their utmost ability in undermining the great truths

truths of natural religion. Like the Epicureans of old, they affect to talk of Deity, but strip him of his essential attributes, of those especially which make him the object of hope and fear, and of all those regards that are denominated religious; that so, with as little offence as possible, they may impose on their deluded votaries, and precipitate a people, dissolute enough otherwise, into those miseries which attend the extreme of irreligion.

A fceptic of high rank, employs all the powers of a florid imagination in an hymn to the Deity, without mentioning his love of right and abhorrence of wrong, and without the least hint of his being the rewarder of those who diligently seek him; and with many strong hints against the mean and mercenary practice of recommending ourselves to his favour by a sacred regard to the authority of his laws. Another, of equal rank, and greater boldness, treats all our ideas of the moral perfections and moral government of God as phantastical and presumptuous, assures us there is no occasion to think of a future retribution, and requires us to confine our views to the present state of things.

A philosopher of our own age, who has made as many bold excursions as 'any of his predecessors, assures us, that there are no data in nature whence we can infer the divine attributes; that the beauty, dignity, and supreme excellence ascribed to virtue, is merely ideal; and that all the regard due to it arises from its subserviency to convenience and use; and almost all, with one accord, undertake a demonstration, that men are necessary agents, and therefore not accountable for their actions. It is impossible these writers should gain behef with men of found understanding; but they have been univerfally read, and received with applause, and must have made an impression. They have also furnished their readers, and many, too, who never took the trouble of peruling them, with topics of argumentation against primary truths. And this hath its effect; for the shadow of an objection suffices with fome, to ward off that ferious belief and full conviction of truth, which leads to the practice of religion. And until the furmifes of fceptics are difmiffed, and the minds of men are put into a capacity of judging of primary truths, it would be vain

vain to offer them the Christian revelation; for however they might be amused with a dispute about its truth, they are not in a capacity of receiving any benefit from its doctrines:

If the primary truths of natural religion are understood, believed, and admitted, the belief of Christianity will follow of course: but if a man can allow himself to think, that justice and villany, chastity and lewdness, piety and profanity, are the same in the eye of Almighty God, he hath nothing to do with the Christian religion, or with any religion. And if he has any fuspicion; that God will not reward the holy and the just, and punish the ungodly and disobedient, he is no better than an Atheift; for he must either believe, that God is not the governor of the world, or (what is worse) that he is not a righteous governor.

If the present attempt to vindicate the truths of natural religion has any good effect, it will be followed with a vindication of the Christian revelation; as the author of the Appeal is persuaded, that the evidence for both is the same: for if it is allowed to be impossible to give due atten-

tion

tion to a few phenomena of nature, and doubt of the natural and moral governs ment of God, he hopes he shall make it appear to be equally impossible, in confiftency with common fense, to attend to a few observations arising from the face of the scriptures, and doubt of their divine original. But in the present state of things, a defence of Christianity seems to be premature; and a refutation of the furmises of sceptics is of more consequence than is generally thought: Though the distempers of our state are not wholly, or chiefly, yet in some measure they are owing to that spirit of infidelity and irreligion which hath long prevailed, and is now become almost universal. When the Roman republic was arrived at its highest pitch of grandeur, and, through dissoluteness of manners, was brought to the brink of that abysis into which it plunged soon after, it is remarkable, that multitudes of all ranks, and of no contemptible character, adopted the doctrine of Epicurus; and it is worthy of notice, that numbers have appeared among us, beyond what were known in former ages, devoted to pleasure, and to money as the mean of Vol. II. 7 7pleasure.

pleasure, who profess no religion, pay no attention to Deity, do nothing with a view to his approbation, take not the least trouble to shun the things that offend him; but, with high talk about focial duties, appear on all occasions as insensible of their obligations to their maker as the dumb cattle. This may be imputed to a variety of causes; but must be owing in a great measure to a wrong way of thinking about religion; because it is incredible, that people of common understanding would act this part, if they seriously believed its primary truths. They confider groß vice as destructive of fociety, and punishable on that account; and believe, that a decent regard to religious rites is fit and necessary upon several accounts; but carry their views no farther. They do not admit the furmifes of sceptics, nor do they reject them, or not with the contempt they deferve. They allow, that the capital doctrines of religion and morality have great appearance of truth or probability, but do not believe them to be absolutely indubitable. They have, in fhort, no fuch belief of these truths as would induce them to alter their course,

OF

1

5

ė

y

e

n

S

or give them the least disturbance on account of that forgetfulness of God into which they have fallen. What effect an earthquake, or the pestilence, or a formidable French invasion, might have, is uncertain; but it feems agreed, that there is not as much regard to God and a good conscience, as would save the nation in a fevere trial; and hardly fo much as is neceffary for the preservation of decency and good order. And if this is the truth, it ... demands the ferious attention of every " good citizen, and indeed of every one who hath the feelings of a man. In vain are all our improvements in commerce, manufactures, and agriculture, if, in the nature of things, and in the righteous judgement of God, we are upon the brink of that dreadful abysis into which the Romans precipitated themselves, through a ... contempt of the primary truths of religion and morality

Whether this is indeed the flate of these pations, must be left to the judgement of the few who are capable of looking beyond their present gains and present pleafures, to the safety of their country; but that a disbelief, an insensibility, and even

Zz2

an

an ignorance of primary truths, is prevalent to an uncommon degree among people of rank and fashion, and, what is most to be regretted, amongst those of otherwise respectable character, is apparent.

There remains, then, no hope under heaven, but in that portion of probity and good sense yet to be found in a people once celebrated for these qualities; and to it we appeal.

### CHAP. II.

care of the state of the state

vieve to morning a point of 1995 keepile

The reader has not got the fatisfaction he expected from this Appeal, he must not impute it to any want of evidence in the truths appealed, or of authority in the standard appealed to; but to some defect in the manner in which the truth hath been represented; or perhaps to the manner in which it has been received. The skill of making obvious truth enter the mind as light does the eye, so much practised by the ancients, is, it must be owned, but little known in modern times; and it is also true, that people in these days are more disposed to yield to a multiplicity

tiplicity of reasons and arguments, than to the simple dictates of reason and common sense. Besides, there is a power in the mind not much attended to, which renders of no effect the plainest representations that can be made of the most obvious and interesting truth: for as the bodily eye opens and shuts at pleasure, and takes in more or less of the light of the sun; so does the understanding admit or exclude the truth in whole, or in part, just as you chuse.

You offer a truth to the consideration of your friend, which concerns him much. and the evidence of which, you think. gannot escape his observation; and are furprifed at the cold reception he gives it. You endeavour to make it yet more plain and palpable, and are again disappointed. He does not reject it: he feems to admit it in some degree, but not in the manner which corresponds to the obviousness of the truth, or the good fense of your friend. and you are at a loss how to account for fuch conduct; but you do not perceive. and perhaps he does not himself observe. that he exercises this power of opening or shutting his understanding at pleasure, just resilient.

just as we open or shut our eyes, without attending to it.

To the use, or abuse rather, of this power, we must impute the multitude of false and fantastical opinions which in all ages have prevailed among rational beings. To this we must impute the total blindness of the Jewish nation; of whom it is said, that they had eyes and saw not. And to the same cause we must impute the almost total blindness which appears in people of good understanding in this enlightened age: for none are so blind as they who will not see.

The great truths of religion are so consonant to the natural sentiments of the
human mind, and the opposite absurdities
are so ridiculous, that one would think it
impossible for any man of sense to hesitate
in admitting the one, and rejecting the other; and perhaps, upon a fair comparison, it will be so in some degree: but to
procure that full assent to the primary
truths of religion which we give to other truths that have no greater evidence,
but are more to our taste, is not so easy a
matter, and will never be effected till the
friends of religion take more pains than
they

they do, to conciliate the regards of mankind to the truths they propose.

The apprentices of carpenters, fmiths, and shoemakers, readily admit every notice they have concerning the best and most perfect manner of practifing those arts by which they are to gain their bread; they also who are devoted to the sciences. drink in those truths with greediness which are fundamental to the science they profess: but the professed votaries of religion and virtue will read and hear, with great gravity and composure, truths the most obvious and important, and admit or exclude-them just so far as fuits their inclination. For the human mind, like the fensitive plant, shrinks from the slightest touch that is offensive, and shuts itself up against truths that give disturbance. To no purpose, then, or to little purpose, do men bufy themselves about religion and morality, if due care is not had to prevent the abuse of this power of the human mind, by those who propose, and those who give attention to, primary truths? too in this is a montainer

Believing and disbelieving are commonly considered as acts of the mind that are necessary

necessary and unavoidable, and of confequence imply no merit or demerit; and with regard to truths that are purely fpeculative, they are fo; but with regard to truths that touch the heart, and determine the will, it is quite otherwise: You need no better proof of a difingenuous mind; than a promptness and dexterity in baffling or evading the evidence of plain obligations; nor need you alk a truer fymptom of an honest heart, than a frank admission of truths which go cross to inclination. In reality, it is as difficult to take a firm and steady view of truths that make against us, as it is to look steadily on the most disagreeable and loathsome objects; and you will find fewer who have the one capacity than the other, though both may be acquired by manly efforts often repeated.

That life is uncertain, and that death is certain, are truths the most indubitable that can be presented to the mind, and least admitted, through that strong love of life, and aversion to death, so natural to men. When alarming symptoms appear, we are then strong believers, because we are apt to believe the evils we fear; but when

when the fright is over, we entertain the contrary opinion on the flightest grounds imaginable: and nothing is more common than to see men waver, and incline to the favourable side, in opposition to the judgement of friends, of physicians, and even to their own judgement. Is not this a strict proof of the power the mind has of shutting up the understanding at pleasure against the most obvious truths?

The figuation one finds himself in on the death of a dear friend, is a curiofity in nature, and much to our present purpose. After hearing his doom pronounced, and after expecting the fatal event with anxiety and fear, for hours, perhaps for days, when it happens, one is fruck, not only with new anguish, but with surprise. and stunned, as if something unexpected had happened: and the truth is, something has happened which he did not expect; for in spite of all evidence to the contrary, he entertained the belief and hope, that his friend would recover. Now, if felf-love has as much power to blind the understanding as friendship, are we to wonder that bad men do not believe their danger to be fuch as it is, and will Vol. II. 3 A not

not

not admit a full conviction of it till it happens, or till, by a special interposition of Providence, their eyes are opened?

Every one knows the common behaviour of children and fervants when they are caught in a trespass, - the firmness with which they repel the charge when it cannot be fixed upon them, and the address with which they evade it when it can. After the truth is brought home in all its force, and all their arguments and evafions are fairly baffled, you will fee by their countenance, that they do not admit it in its whole extent, but mould and shape it to their own purpose as nearly as they can. Nor is this to be imputed to the fear of punishment; for they do it often, when an ingenuous acknowledgement of the truth, would not only secure them against punishment, but procure them the good-will of their masters and parents: and one may take it for a just observation in the general, that no human creature will do otherwise, unless he is in a disposition to reform; for no man will give admission to a truth that breeds him disturbance, unless he is willing to make peace

peace with himself by altering his conduct.

You may think, that this aversion to admit the great truths of religion can have place only in bad men: but if by bad men you mean all who are not reconciled to the practice of religion, I am afraid you will take in the whole race, with few exceptions; for the whole mystery of the " who matter lies in a secret dread which most " buth 16 men have, of being brought under obli- " gations they are unwilling to fulfil. They " are neither ignorant of the truth of reli- " gion, nor infensible of its obligations, and " may be faid to believe it in some fort; but " apprehending, that if they gave it full ad- " mission, they could not answer to themfelves for living as they do, they ward off this belief as much as they can. Every one naturally wishes to be in an understanding with himself, and to keep peace " within his own breast; and in order to " this, must preserve some confistency betwixt his principles and practice; and if he is not willing to bring the last to the " first, he will endeavour all he can to bring down his principles to his prac- " tice, or not think of the fubject at all. There 3 A 2

There are people in the world, who, from a facred regard to truth, will give it admission, whether for or against them, whether pleafant or painful; but they are few; they may well be called the excellent ones of the earth; for no fuch thing is to be expected of the bulk of mankind; The Jewish nation would have rather parted with their lives, than admitted that the fon of the carpenter, as they called him, was the promised Messiah; the Gentiles also must be supposed extremely averse to admit a system of theology that condemned the licentiousness of life to which they had been fo long accustomed; and in all ages and nations, people will be unwilling to admit truths, however palpable, that condemn their vices, and lay them under an obligation to practife virtues to which they are not reconciled. People talk idly about believing; but, in reality, we have the same natural aversion to admit a mortifying truth that we have to swallow a bitter potion, and do the one with as much reluctance as the other. The admission of the truth, even of unpleasant truth, is necessary to the acquisition of virtue; but a certain degree of virtue, I had

1

had almost said heroism, is necessary to give unpleasant truths full and free admis-

It is furprifing, that this is so little adverted to by the friends of religion; and that, in the multitude of zealous advocates who have appeared in this and the preceding age, so few have made themselves master of that address which is necessary to reconcile the will to the admission of that which it strongly dishikes.

The Saviour of mankind made mention of a disposition to conform to his precepts as a requifite to our embracing his doctrine: A maxim little attended to by the generality of his disciples, who, as as well as others, lay the great stress on the conviction of the judgement, with little regard to the will. Observation, however, and experience, correspond, not to their abstract notions, but to the declarations of him who needed not that any should testify to him of man, for he knew what is in him. Setting afide those who feem to be past feeling, you will hardly make any man fensible of a fault " he is addicted to, unless he is in some " 1 disposition

disposition to reform it; whereas, if a man has the courage and honesty to fet about the reformation of his errors, he may, by the fame good principle, admit a steady view of them: and though he is not yet resolved on a reformation; yet if he has the least inclination of the kind, he may listen to the truth; and as we are not judges of mens inward dispositions, it is fit to fet the truth before them; in this persuafion, however, that it will get access to the understanding in whole or in part, just in proportion to the disposition they are in to reduce it to practice.

As the primary truths of religion refemble the first principles of wife and just conduct in many other respects, so particularly in this, that they are oft fet afide, and made to yield and give way to idle conceits, which for the time are more prevalent. Though it is generally allowed, that men conduct themselves more ratio-, nally in the concerns of this life, than in those of religion and morality; yet it is well known, that where the necessity of fo doing is not present and pressing, men act as foolishly with respect to the one as to the other; and, what is much to be regretted. Hobitoulki

do

Ch. II.

do not see their folly till it is too late to correct it. Nothing is more common than for men of good understanding to awaken, as it were, out of a dream, and discover. with regret, some blunder which they had long overlooked, and which, if they had attended to, would have prevented evils and inconveniencies which they cannot now prevent or remedy: and observing this take place fo frequently as it does in common affairs, we are not to wonder that it should take place in the concerns of religion and morality. Men who leave the » world in the full and free exercise of their rational powers, have generally a fystem ..." of religion and morality of which they ... knew nothing before, or which they did ... not fee fo clearly, or believe fo firmly, or feel fo fenfibly, as they do now, not ... through any change in the state of things, ... or of the rational powers of the human " foul, but through a necessity they are under of giving an attention to the truth .: they never gave before; for had they attended to it, they might have feen the .. fame thing in much the fame light at all ... times. For these evils, so long observed, and fo much lamented, there is no effectual

tual remedy but from one of two things; either that God would force the will of man, or that man would give up his own will to the folicitation of his maker; and, alas! there is little hopes that either will take place. There is no ground to expect, that God will do that in favour of any individual, or number of individuals, which he might have done, and would not do, for multitudes who have already perished in their obstinacy; and that a number of mankind fhould, of free choice, give up their favourite conceits, and admit a painful unpleasant truth to the bottom of their hearts, is rather to be wished than hoped. However, in a matter of fuch deep concern, it is fit to proceed even on slender hopes.

Should the degree of probity and good fense necessary for supporting the mind against the mode of the times be uncommon, some degree, however, of those qualities may be found every where; and if a cordial reception of primary truths is not to be expected, yet a greater regard than prevails at present may be hoped for even from the multitude. Hardly will bigots and sceptics submit to the authority of common

common fense; but as men of differnment begin to nauseate the impious nonfense which hath passed current of late, so there is ground to hope, that they will of course give due attention to the evidence which belongs to primary truths; and that a certain number, however small, will admit them to the bottom of their hearts. Waster of triguent of bluew Drive

#### ample for sea posterio pela pull CHAP. III.

en do encircindo a litto eldinela, parte o

- 12 Ta divid Living prise bas helds

NE needs not go far back in the hiflory of his own country, to remark many fignal interpolitions of Providence in favour of these nations; and he needs only open his eyes to fee, that we are at this day the people in Europe the most highly favoured of God, and the most openly impious, perhaps to a degree. that renders all expostulation upon the fubject fruitless and vain. Many families have been raised of late from obscurity to comfortable and creditable circumstances, and many to opulence and dignity; and of these, multitudes are placed in such hap-3 B

VOL. II.

S

F

#

"

FE

18

15

11

11

11

711040

their eyes around them, without fixing on some object of delight, who, from morning to night, from day to day, scarce offer the tribute of a grateful thought to their great benefactor, or seem sensible of any obligation so to do. Many, who are not insensible of what is due to others, who would be thought to give every one their due, and who would blush at appearing insensible of the obligations of justice and gratitude, are not ashamed of the grossest failures in duty towards God.

What account shall we make of such unreasonable and unjustifiable behaviour, in people who talk much of reason and justice. Should we fet aside those who have abandoned themselves to their appetites and paffions, how shall we account for the open impiety of fober-thinking men, and that alienation from religion which is found in persons of delicate sentiments and amiable dispositions? The vulgar of all ranks have, in all ages, governed themselves by their appetites and passions, or by the mode of the times; but there is some difficulty in conceiving, how thinking perfons, and those, too, of amiable

t

n

ıę

1-

d

5

g,

of ole 21

2/ 1

1.3

11.

amiable dispositions, and respectable character, should give up all the satisfaction they might derive from religion in this " life, with all their hopes of happiness in the next, to filly prejudices, or the gratification of low appetites. There is fome- " thing here that merits a deeper attention than has been given it by those who have the truest concern for the honour of God, the interest of society, and the happiness of mankind. They believe that there is an all-wife, all-powerful being, who made and upholds this world; but take no care to acquaint themselves with him. -Is this rational? They cannot difown that mighty power and depth of defign which appear in all his works; but helitate about his justice and goodness.—Is this equitable? Have they any ground to suspect the Almighty of iniquity, or unkindness, or to doubt his being possesfed of every possible perfection? They do not deny, that all they have, and hope for, flows from his unmerited bounty; but if he will not make them and their friends as happy as they wish and expect, and if he will not make their happiness the ultimate end and object of his governwill from the 3 B 2 ment.

11

11

11

h

1,

41

U

ment, they will dispute his goodness .-Is this modest? is it grateful? To plume ourselves on propriety of behaviour towards all forts of persons, whilst the fupreme being is overlooked, is foolish; and to pretend to the character of honest men, whilst we are conscious of not paying the worship and obedience due to Almighty God, is a difingenuity not inferior to that of the groffest hypocrites. They behave towards him in fuch a way, as no parent would fuffer in his child, no matter in his fervant, no prince or magistrate would fuffer in those under his jurisdiction; yet have no dread of his difpleasure. - Is this common sense? With all the advantages of a liberal education, they entertain notions of God and religion, as low, as vague, as imperfect and abfurd, as those of mere favages; and justify themselves by the subtle refinements of a few writers in high repute with the public. Does this way of thinking become a people diftinguished by their probity and good fense?

We have arisen to an envied pitch of riches, power, and greatness: Is our danger the less on that account? Have no amethy, i

larming

d

d

2h

ıg

ir

6

of

n-

2-

ng

larming fymptoms appeared amongst us? What God will do, let no man take upon him to foretell; but what he may do, and what we have cause to apprehend he will do, is easy to see. And if God should stretch forth his hand against us, and after depriving those who sit in council of political wisdom, he should weaken the hearts of those who turn the battle from the gate; which, notwithstanding our natural courage, he may eafily do; and if, after being incapable of supporting this mighty fystem of commerce, which is our glory, and our strength, we be found equally incapable of maintaining our rights in the cabinet or in the field against rival states: if a stop of public credit is succeeded by private bankruptcy, and our ears are made to tingle with continued reports of one creditable family being reduced to want and mifery after another; and if, upon an attack from without, we are found a mere mob, without government, without order, without courage, or conduct,-we shall then know whereabouts we are, and what we have been doing for a century past; we shall lose all relish for the fubtile refinements of free-thinkers right s

and

4

and be forced to confess, that "verily "there is a God who ruleth in the earth."

And should one be disposed, as many are, to give up all concern for the public, they ought still to stand in awe of God; because he can, and sooner or later will. strip them of all those advantages which are the joy and the pride of their hearts. By one or other of those many casualties to which human affairs are liable, they may be foon involved in difficulties that will bring them to their wits end. Or by a fecret touch of the hand of God, their bodily strength may be destroyed, and wearisome nights may be appointed them: and then it is possible they may think of God; or, if not then, yet when the evil day comes, the day of diffress and visitation, it is probable they will then chuse to call upon him. Or should they, as is common, die in the same insensibility in which they have lived; yet no fooner will they find themselves shut out from his presence, and condemned to everlasting darkness and despair, than the thoughts of their folly and madness, and unpardonable ingratitude, will croud upon their minds, and bite like a ferpent, and fling she

al laggestion,

sting like an adder. These are evils which free-thinkers tell us may not happen, but against which they can give us no security.

The prodigal youth will not believe that he is a fool; but, flighting the admonitions of his best friends, plunges deeper in foolish expences, till bankruptcy and a prison present themselves; and then he must acknowledge the truth, though he might have known it much fooner, because it was always plain. The pilfering fervant will not acknowledge that he does any thing amis, till he is detected and difgraced; and then he hangs down his head with shame. And the ungrateful person will lay hold on every quibble to elude his obligations to his benefactor, till he has provoked him to cast him out of. his protection, and leaves him exposed to the difgrace and mifery he fo well deferves; and then perhaps he will fee himfelf a worthless wretch: but he might have feen it much sooner, because it was always obvious. And we, in like manner, if we difmiss idle conceits, and have the courage and honesty to follow our own best judgement, in opposition to the mode of the

Phogeshin!

the times, may prevent the difgrace and mifery we have reason to fear, on account of our soolish, unworthy, and undutiful behaviour towards Almighty God.

Let every one, therefore, who claims a return of gratitude from those he has obliged, think of what he owes to God. Let all who refent undutiful or contemptuous behaviour towards themselves, think of their own behaviour towards God. And if any one believes, that he has a right to punish the neglects or violations of the ties of justice or gratitude to himfelf, let him not dare to dispute the justice of God, or flatter himfelf with hopes of escaping, by having recourse to frivolous pretences of infidelity or scepticism; but let him act by the evidence he has, till, by the divine direction and aid, he attains that foundness of judgement, and uprightness of heart, which will qualify him for being an object of the divine favour.

reads are and adjoined at thirt are conserved and are

on abdequally to follow ten persons of

diameter.

is mindly seconds, there are a live sea of the area

vious. [ Who is well and the body if you be the A.P.

and against which there is no security un-

# der heaven vint in that portion of good fend fend and probity wherewild God hadi

Nidelity and scepticism have been pushed their full length in this age, and people disaffected to religion have availed themselves of it all they could; but all to no purpose: for as the false way of thinking adopted by corrupt courtiers, and pilfering fervants, is of little avail to one convicted of betraying the interest of his country, or invading the property of his master; so those delusive opinions by which men have fuffered themselves to be abused with respect to religion, will avail them little when the truth comes out. The weak belief which servants have of the fidelity they owe their masters, is not always pretended, but real; and the weak belief which people of fashion have of the obligations of religion, is not always affected, but real: yet the false way of thinking in both is no excuse; because it flows from a shameful neglect of themfelves, or a more shameful compliance with the mode of the times. Every age hath its reigning folly, against which it concerns every man to fecure himself; Vol. II. 3 C and

and against which there is no security under heaven, but in that portion of good sense and probity wherewith God hath blessed him; and this, under God, will be sufficient, if he does not chuse to go with the stream; but against this there nei-

ther is, nor can be, any fecurity.

The same fidelity and firmness which is necessary to preserve a just sense of reli-gion among people of fashion, is no less necessary in manifold instances to preserve a just way of thinking and acting with respect to some plain duties of social life; but this virtue, however useful, however necessary, and however essential to character, is not common; and perhaps the culture of this fingle virtue would contribute more to keep men steady to their duty, and guard their minds against the impiety and nonsense that passes current, than all the reasoning of the learned.

In fine, we make proficiency in two most valuable sciences in much the same way; for as, in common life, the fure and short road to wisdom is, to proceed steadily by the well-known maxims of prudence, without minding frivolous disputes; fo, in religion, which differs in nothing from

Sisla

prudence,

prudence, but in its dignity, extent, and importance, the true way is, to proceed with fidelity and firmness on truths we believe, and of which we cannot admit a doubt, without regarding the idle cavils of sceptics.

It is impossible to give an imprudent person that confidence in the maxims of wife conduct which one hath who is accustomed to conduct himself by them; it is impossible to give a dishonest mind that perception of moral excellence which one may have who habituates himself to do what is right, and speak as he thinks; and it is impossible to give the man who is governed by fense and imagination the steady permanent conviction of the being and presence of God, which may be attained by exercifing ourselves continually in keeping a conscience void of offence towards God and towards all men. There is a perception, conviction, feeling, and fixed belief, of primary truths, arising from practice, which may be a mystery to men of speculation; but is superior to what can be produced by any evidence. the evidence of sense not excepted. We are willing to substitute speculation in place

place

place of action, and to expect that from much thinking, which is produced only by just acting; but all in vain: for if we would think with the wife, we must learn to act wifely; if we would have the fentiments of honest men, we must walk uprightly, do justly, and speak the truth from our hearts; and if we would attain the faith of God's elect, we must regulate our whole behaviour by a just regard to his authority, with a constant dependence upon his direction and aid. organist

Let us then, laying afide all artifice, transfer this mighty scrupulosity about opinions to practice, be as fhy of acting improperly as of thinking absurdly, and be as ambitious of diftinguishing ourselves from the vulgar by the purity of our manners as by the justness of our fentiments; and we shall, with the help of God, get clear of the idle conceits of fceptics, and attain that perception and feeling of primary truths, which is the privilege of our rational nature, and the true fource of our glory and felicity. what dad he produced by any evidence,

The End of the Second Volume,

willing to 75 uping tecculation in

